# 博士論文

# Group Communication's Influence on Individual Thinking for Idea Generation in Innovation Workshops (イノベーションワークショップにおけるアイディ ア発想に対するグループコミュニケーションの影響)

by

## LU Yao

吕 垚

Graduate School of Engineering THE UNIVERSITY OF TOKYO September 2016

## Supervisor

Professor Hideyuki HORII

## Advisors

Professor Professor Professor Assistant Professor Koichi HORI Hironori KATO Yu NAKAI Shunsaku KOMATSUZAKI

#### Acknowledgement

I would like to express my deep gratitude to my supervisor Professor Hideyuki Horii for the guidance, support and advices during the countless discussions about my research. Without his knowledge and wisdom I don't think I can complete this thesis. I also would like to thank the professors in my committee, Professor Koichi Hori, Professor Hironori Kato, Processor Yu Nakai, and Assistant Professor Shunsaku Komatsuzaki for their comments and guidance. They inspired and encouraged me a lot.

Furthermore, I would like to appreciate the comments and guidance from Professor Riki Honda, Assistant Professor So Morikawa, and Associate Professor Alex Gilmore for their critical and helpful comments during meetings. I am thankful to my colleague Mr. Daniel del Barrio Alvarez for his comments and input in my research. I appreciate the support of Dr. Eunyoung Kim and Ms. Minju Kim as well. I am thankful to all the members in International Project Laboratory for their support in my campus life too. I would like to thank the entire lab secretaries as well for providing the administrative help that I needed to complete this study.

Meanwhile I would like to thank all the participants who voluntarily attended the experimental workshops for their contributions. I would like to acknowledge the financial support from Chinese Government. Without their collaboration I could not complete this study.

I am thankful to my friends in Kouraku Dormitory for their support and encouragement. Because of them I could have a balanced research and social life.

Lastly I am especially grateful to my family for their love, support and encourage all these years. I can be where I am today because of the faith they had in me. This thesis is dedicated to them.

#### Abstract

This research investigated the influences of group communication towards individual thinking for idea generation in innovation workshops, the generation process of these influences, and the relationship between a high-level smile and these influences. Based on these findings suggestions for workshop facilitation were derived for improving individual idea generation performance in innovation workshops.

Innovation has become increasingly crucial not only for industries, but also education, and other social aspects. Innovation workshop was widely adopted for generating innovative ideas. Group-work was considered to be quite essential for creating ideas. Many researchers focused on input factors, such as group composition, task design, competition and so forth. However, the dynamic group-work process should influence the performance of idea generation as well. Few researchers studied from this perspective. Therefore a study was needed to identify the influences group-work process wields on individual idea generation performance. For investigating group-work process, group communication is a proper resource. Specifically, it includes verbal communication and non-verbal communication. In terms of verbal communication, communication content and utterance function seem to be essential for generating group communication's influences in face-to-face group work setting. Meanwhile, as for non-verbal communication, a plethora of works focused on positive emotion, such as positive group atmosphere or positive personal mood. For observing natural occurred positive emotion, high-level of smile was a frequently used. Meanwhile, currently most researchers treated it as a fixed input factor. Nevertheless, participants' mood fluctuates along the process in dynamic group communications. It is necessary to clarify the relationship between a high-level smile and the influence of group communication.

Moreover, despite the importance of facilitation for managing group work, few works were conducted for supporting it. Currently most studies for supporting management of group-work were concerning group supporting systems. However, research that focused on supporting facilitation was scarce. Therefore it is necessary to conduct research for supporting facilitation in innovation workshop as well. For idea creation, analogical thinking is a crucial method. As a transposition of conceptual structure from one context to another, the superficial similarity and structural similarity were crucial for deciding the appropriateness of an analogy. This study adopted a method proposed by Kim (2015) to evaluate analogy appropriateness. And about analogical thinking based problem solving or idea generation, most researchers studied it from individual's perspective. Research about individual idea generation based on analogical thinking in a group setting is scarce.

Therefore following questions were raised for understanding the influence of group communication on individual idea generation based on analogical thinking, and for improving facilitation in innovation workshops: 1) What are the influences of group communication to individual thinking; 2) how the influences of group communication were generated during the discussion; and 3) whether high-level smile would co-occur with these influences of group communication; finally 4) what suggestion can be made for innovation workshop facilitation in order to improve individual idea generation performance. Accordingly, four research objectives were proposed to address these questions. 1) To identify influences of group communication; 3) to investigate the relationship between a high-level smile and the influences of group communication; 4) to present examples of possible improvement of workshop facilitation based on the findings of this study.

An experimental workshop was carefully designed for this study. First, in order to avoid the influence of personal ability difference, we designed a workshop process that contained two individual idea generation stages to find the change within one participant. Between the 2 stages, a group communication stage was arranged. Secondly, in order to acquire real-world data, based on Blanchette & Dunbar's work, we designed a task where participants can create analogies in a setting that is close to the real-world context.

4 experimental workshops were done with 3-person groups. They were instructed to create promoting statements as much as possible based on analogical thinking in 2 stages. In the group communication part, each participant selected 2 personal best statements. And participants in the same group would share, comment, and evaluate all

the 6 personal best statements, and finally chose one group best statement. After the workshop, interviews were conducted with every participant to identify their individual thinking process during idea generation.

For data process, we did two evaluations, statement evaluation, and individual evaluation. Firstly, all the statements created were evaluated from 2 aspects, superficial similarity and structural similarity (StSi). For measuring superficial similarity, the measurement of latent semantic distance (LaSeD) was used. By comparing with the average LaSeD, statements were separated into high and low LaSeD groups. Sentences with high LaSeD were defined as good sentences in this study. And moreover, if the relationship shown in the statement resembled the case issue (the target), the statement was defined as structurally similar with the target. Based on the statement evaluation results, we conducted individual evaluation. Firstly, the percentage of high LaSeD and structurally similar statement for each participant were calculated and compared with the average percentage. If the percentage is above average, participants perform well. In this way, we obtained evaluation result for the performance of every participant in two stages.

After compared the performance of the same participant between  $1^{st}$  stage and  $2^{nd}$  stage, we were able to identify the changes. Improvements were found in some participants who performed poorly in the  $1^{st}$  stage but well in the  $2^{nd}$  stage. And it is highly possible that influence from group communication between the two stages triggered the improvement. Therefore, an investigation was done with these group communications.

Before the investigation into group communication, firstly we compared the ideas created in 2 stages. In this way, we were able to find out the changes in participants after group communication. And based on this change, by further analyzing the interview and workshop records, we found influences of group communication on individual thinking that caused the changes from the improved participants. Next, we divided the continuous group conversation into several conversation clusters by the topics so that we could identify the change of conversation content. The clusters related with each of the group communication's influences were picked out and the conversation contents in these clusters were investigated. Mechanisms of influences

explaining how changes occurred were built. And by comparing all the mechanisms, some common crucial phases were identified. Based on these phases, we were able to extract generation processes for the influences of group communication.

Moreover, we used a software (Happiness Counter) to detect and calculate the smile faces from the workshop video record so that we were able to identify smile level during group communication. By comparing the smile level in each cluster with the average smile level during the entire group communication stage, we could identify clusters with high-level smiles. And by checking each influence's clusters, we were able to identify the influences of group communication with high-level smiles.

And lastly, we did a supplementary discussion on each participant's improvement process and analysis on those participants who received influences of group communication but failed to improve in this study. Based on these analyses we proposed additional conditions for the influences of group communication.

To sum up, in terms of superficial similarity, we found 5 influences might be helpful facilitating the retrieval of source objects. Regarding structure similarity, we found 2 influences. From the analyses of all the 7 different type of influences, we generalized 3 types of the generation process. And in this study, high-level smile was found related to 2 of the influences of group communication (Source Word Transfer and Domain Transfer).

And last but not lease, suggestions were discussed for facilitation in workshops so as to improve individual idea generation performance.

## **Table of Contents**

A	CKNC	)WLEDGEMENT	i
A	BSTR	АСТ	ii
1.	BA	CKGROUND	1
2.		ERATURE REVIEW	
	2.1.	GROUP-WORK AND CREATION	
	2.2.	ANALOGICAL THINKING FOR IDEA GENERATION	
	2.3.	SMILE AND IDEA GENERATION	
	2.4.	SUMMARY	. 12
	2.5.	OBJECTIVES AND THE STRUCTURE OF RESEARCH	. 14
	2.5	5.1. Objectives	. 14
	2.5	5.2. Thesis Structure	. 15
3.	EX	PERIMENT WORKSHOP	17
	3.1.	DESIGN OF EXPERIMENT WORKSHOP	. 17
	3.2.	OVERVIEW OF EXPERIMENT WORKSHOP	. 17
	3.3.	DATA COLLECTION AND PROCESSING	. 24
4.	TH	E EVALUATION OF WORKSHOP OUTPUT	.27
	4.1.	EVALUATION REGARDING SUPERFICIAL SIMILARITY	. 29
	4.1	Evaluation of Workshop Output (Sentences)	
	4.1	.2. Evaluation of Individuals	
	4.2.	EVALUATION REGARDING STRUCTURAL SIMILARITY	. 32
		2.1. Evaluation of Workshop Output (Sentence)	
		2.2. Evaluation of Individuals	
_			
5.		LUENCES OF GROUP COMMUNICATION ON INDIVIDUAL THINKING.	
	5.1.	ANALYSIS METHOD	
	5.2.	INFLUENCES OF GROUP COMMUNICATION IN SUPERFICIAL SIMILARITY	
	5.3.	INFLUENCES OF GROUP COMMUNICATION IN STRUCTURAL SIMILARITY	
	5.4.	DISCUSSION	. 51
6.	INF	LUENCE GENERATION PROCESS DURING VERBAL COMMUNICATIO	N
	55		
	6.1.	ANALYSIS METHOD	. 55

	6.2.	GROUP COMMUNICATION'S INFLUENCE MECHANISM (SUPERFICIAL	
	SIMI	LARITY)	56
	6.3.	GROUP COMMUNICATION'S INFLUENCE MECHANISM (STRUCTURAL	
	SIMI	LARITY)	72
	6.4.	GENERATION PROCESS	80
	6.5.	DISCUSSION	86
7.	RE	LATIONSHIP BETWEEN NON-VERBAL FACTOR (SMILE) AND THE	
		P INFLUENCES	89
	7.1.		
	7.2.	Analysis Method	
	7.3.	Relationship between Smile and the Influences of Group	
	Сом	MUNICATION	92
	7.4.	DISCUSSION	
0	DIC		0.7
8.		CUSSION ABOUT INDIVIDUAL IMPROVEMENT	
	8.1.	ANALYSIS METHOD	97
	8.2.		
		LARITY	98
	8.3.		
	SIMI	LARITY	
	8.4.	DISCUSSION	126
9.	GE	NERAL DISCUSSION AND CONCLUSION	129
	9.1.	CONCLUSION AND SUGGESTION	129
	9.2.	DISCUSSION FOR FUTURE STUDY AND LIMITATION	135
R	TRLI	OGRAPHY	137
Α		NDIX	
	Appe	NDIX 1 WORKSHOP READING MATERIAL 1	143
	APPE	NDIX 2 WORKSHOP READING MATERIAL 2	145
	Appe	NDIX 3 STATEMENTS GENERATED IN WORKSHOPS	146
	Appe	NDIX 4 GROUP COMMUNICATION TRANSCRIPT	162
	APPE	NDIX 5 INTERVIEW TRANSCRIPT	193

## List of Figures

Figure 3-1 Workshop Setting 1
Figure 3-2 Workshop Setting 2
Figure 3-3 The Main Page of Apisnote
Figure 3-4 A Individual Worksheet
Figure 3-5 A Group Worksheet
Figure 3-6 Transcription of Video Record
Figure 3-7 Video Processed by Happiness Counter
Figure 4-1 Analogies Created by 4 Groups in 2 Stages
Figure 4-2 A Evaluation Method Proposed by Kim (2015)
Figure 4-3 Evaluation Result of Ideas Created in 2 Stages in Terms of LaSeD
Figure 4-4 Evaluation Result of Ideas Created in 2 Stages in Terms of Structural Similarity
Figure 5-1 Individual Thinking of P2 for Idea Generation in Two Individual Work Stages
Figure 5-2 The Difference of Individual Thinking of P2 for Idea Generation between Two
Individual Work Stages part 1
Figure 5-3 Interview about the Cognitive Shift towards Analogy Creation
Figure 5-4 The Difference of Individual Thinking of P2 for Idea Generation between Two
Individual Work Stages part 2
Figure 5-5 Interview about Source Word Transfer (P2)
Figure 5-6 The Individual Thinking of P3 for Idea Generation in Two Individual Work
Stages
Figure 5-7 Self-report about Source Word Transfer (P3)
Figure 5-8 The Individual Thinking of P9 for Idea Generation in Two Individual Work
Stages
Figure 5-9 Individual Thinking Change for Domain Transfer
Figure 5-10 Self-report about Domain Transfer
Figure 5-11 Individual Thinking Change for SC- Perspective
Figure 5-12 Interview about the SC _ Perspective
Figure 5-13 Individual Thinking Change for SC- Confidence
Figure 5-14 Interview about the SC _ Confidence

Figure 5-15 Search Cues Used by P5 according to Self-report	46
Figure 5-16 Interview about Structure Transfer	47
Figure 5-17 Search Cues Used by P11 according to Self-report	48
Figure 5-18 Interview about the Structure Transfer	48
Figure 5-19 Structure of Analogical Sentences Created by P11 in Two Stages	49
Figure 6-1 P2 in Group Conversations	56
Figure 6-2 Clusters Related to Source Word Transfer (P2)	57
Figure 6-3 Utterance Percentage about the Transferred Source Word of Group 1	57
Figure 6-4 Composition of P1's and P2's Utterance Related to The Transferred Sc	ource
Word	59
Figure 6-5 4 Steps for Realizing Source Word Transfer (P2)	59
Figure 6-6 Clusters Related to Focus on Analogy	60
Figure 6-7 6 Steps Describing Focus on Analogy	61
Figure 6-8 P3 in Group Conversations	62
Figure 6-9 Clusters Related to Source Word Transfer (P3)	62
Figure 6-10 Composition of P3's Utterance Related to The Transferred Source Word	63
Figure 6-11 3 Steps for Realizing Source Word Transfer (P3)	63
Figure 6-12 Clusters Related to Domain Transfer	64
Figure 6-14 Utterance Percentage about the Domain among 3 Participants	66
Figure 6-15 Composition of P8's and P9's Utterance Related to The Transferred Dor	main
	67
Figure 6-16 4 Steps for Realizing Domain Transfer	67
Figure 6-17 Clusters Related to SC _ Perspective	68
Figure 6-18 Features of P8's Ideas	69
Figure 6-19 2 Steps for Realizing SC _ Perspective	69
Figure 6-20 Clusters Related to SC _ Confidence	70
Figure 6-21 Utterance Function in Group Communication (P7 and P8)	70
Figure 6-22 4 Steps for Realizing SC _ Confidence	71
Figure 6-23 P5 in Group Conversations	72
Figure 6-24 The Clusters Related to Structure Transfer	73
Figure 6-25 An Example of Group Communication Related to Structure Transfer (P5).	74
Figure 6-26 P11 in Group Conversations	75
Figure 6-27 Clusters Related to Structure Transfer	75

Figure 6-28 An Example of Group Communication Related to Structure Transfer (P11)	. 76
Figure 6-29 P11's Search Cue Development in 2 Stages	. 78
Figure 6-30 An Example of Group Communication Related to Overcoming Fixation	. 78
Figure 6-31 Clusters Related to Overcoming Fixation	. 79
Figure 7-1 A Processed Video with Smile Data	. 89
Figure 7-2 Smile Data from One Group	. 90
Figure 7-3 Smile Level of Clusters Related to Source Word Transfer (P2)	. 92
Figure 7-4 Smile Level of Clusters Related to Source Word Transfer (P3)	. 93
Figure 7-5 Smile Level of Clusters Related to Domain Transfer	. 94
Figure 8-1 Self-report about P2's Problem for Idea Generation in the 1 <sup>st</sup> Stage	. 98
Figure 8-2 P2's Performance Improvement Process	. 99
Figure 8-3 Self-report about individual Thinking during Group Discussion (P2)	. 99
Figure 8-4 Group Input in P2's Performance Improvement Process	100
Figure 8-5 Difficulty in P2's Performance Improvement Process	100
Figure 8-6 Self-report on Difficulties in Individual Thinking during Group Discussion.	101
Figure 8-7 P2's Person Ability in Performance Improvement Process	101
Figure 8-8 Conversation regarding the Ability of Identifying Good Analogy	102
Figure 8-9 Self-report regarding the Ability of Extracting Knowledge/Information	102
Figure 8-10 Self-report Regarding the Ability of Using Knowledge/Information	102
Figure 8-11 P3's Problem for Idea Generation in the 1 <sup>st</sup> Stage	104
Figure 8-12 Self-report About P3's Problem for Idea Generation in the 1 <sup>st</sup> Stage	104
Figure 8-13 P3's Performance Improvement Process	104
Figure 8-14 Interview for Individual Thinking during Group Discussion (P3)	104
Figure 8-15 Group Input in P3's Performance Improvement Process	105
Figure 8-16 Difficulty in P3's Performance Improvement Process	105
Figure 8-17 Solution for P3's Difficulty in Performance Improvement Process	106
Figure 8-18 P9's Performance Improvement Process	107
Figure 8-19 Self-report about P9's Problem for Idea Generation in the 1 <sup>st</sup> Stage	107
Figure 8-20 Group Input in P9's Performance Improvement Process	108
Figure 8-21 Group Discussion Showing Group Input	108
Figure 8-22 Self-report about Group Input	108
Figure 8-23 Difficulty in P9's Performance Improvement Process	109
Figure 8-24 P9's Person Ability in Performance Improvement Process	109

Figure 8-25 Group Discussion Regarding Search Cue with Confidence	110
Figure 8-26 Interview Regarding Search Cue with Confidence	110
Figure 8-27 Self-report Regarding Search Cue with Another Perspective	110
Figure 8-28 P4's Performance Improvement Process	111
Figure 8-29 Ideas Created in 2 Stages by P4	111
Figure 8-30 Group Input in P4's Performance Improvement Process	112
Figure 8-31 Interview about Group Input	112
Figure 8-32 Difficulty in P4's Performance Improvement Process	113
Figure 8-33 P4's Person Ability in Performance Improvement Process	113
Figure 8-34 Ideas Created in 2 Stages by P6	114
Figure 8-35 Interview of P6 regarding the Focus on Slogan Creation	115
Figure 8-36 Ideas Created in 2 Stages by P5	116
Figure 8-37 Interview of P5 regarding the Utilization of Structures in the 1st Stage	117
Figure 8-38 Interview of P5 regarding the Utilization of Structures in the 2 <sup>nd</sup> Stage	118
Figure 8-39 P5's Performance Improvement Process	118
Figure 8-40 Group Input and Difficulty in P5's Performance Improvement Process	119
Figure 8-41 P5's Person Ability in Performance Improvement Process	119
Figure 8-42 Group Discussion regarding P5's Contribution in Structure Evaluation	120
Figure 8-43 Ideas Created in 2 Stages by P11	121
Figure 8-44 Interview about the Utilization of Structures in the 1 <sup>st</sup> Stage	122
Figure 8-45 Interview about the Utilization of Structures in the 2 <sup>nd</sup> Stage	123
Figure 8-46 P11's Performance Improvement Process	123
Figure 8-47 Group Input in P11's Performance Improvement Process	124
Figure 8-48 Difficulty in P11's Performance Improvement Process	124
Figure 8-49 P11's Person Ability in Performance Improvement Process	125
Figure 8-50 Interview about P11's Idea Generation with Proper Structures	125

## List of Tables

Table 4-1Performance Evaluation Result   30
Table 4-2 Proper Structures   33
Table 4-3 Proper Structures Used in Different Stages by Different Groups       34
Table 5-1 Influences of Group Communication Regarding Performance Improvement in
LaSeD
Table 5-2 Definitions of Group Communication's Influences Regarding Performance
Improvement in LaSeD
Table 5-3 Proper Structures Used by Participants in Group 2
Table 5-4 Proper Structures Used by Participants in Group 4
Table 5-5 Influences of Group Communication Regarding Performance Improvement in
Structural Similarity
Table 5-6 Definitions of Group Communication's Influences Regarding Performance
Improvement in Structural Similarity
Table 5-7 Categorization of Group Communication's Influences
Table 5-8 Influences of Group Communication on Participants Who Had Low
Performance in 2 <sup>nd</sup> Stage regarding LaSeD
Table 5-9 Influences of Group Communication on Participants Who Had Low
Performance in 2 <sup>nd</sup> Stage regarding Structural Similarity
Table 6-1 Definition of Utterance Functions    58
Table 6-2 Clusters Related to Structure Transfer and P5's Involvement
Table 6-3 Clusters Related to Structure Transfer and P11's Involvement    75
Table 6-4 Improved Participants' Position Change    80
Table 6-5 Generation Process Phases and Related Steps in Source Word Transfer
Table 6-6 Generation Process Phases and Related Steps in Domain Transfer       81
Table 6-7 Generation Process Phases and Related Steps in SC _ Perspective
Table 6-8 Influences of Group Communication and Generation Process Phases (1)
Table 6-9 Generation Process Phases and Related Steps in SC _ Confidence
Table 6-10 Generation Process Phases and Related Steps in Focus on Analogy       83
Table 6-11 Generation Process Phases and Related Clusters in Structure Transfer (P5)84
Table 6-12 Generation Process Phases and Related Clusters in Structure Transfer (P11). 84
Table 6-13 Generation Process Phases and Related Clusters in Overcoming Fixation 85

Table 6-14 Influences of Group Communication and Generation Process Phases (2)
Table 6-15 Generation Process of Group Communication's Influences         86
Table 9-1 Possible Problem and Observe Object for Influences of Group Communication

#### 1. Background

Innovation has become compelling across industry and across the world, because of its influence on economy and problem solving.

For economic benefit, its influence has expanded from new product development to many other upstream and downstream aspects, such as customer experience, service, promotion etc. Innovation acts as catalyst to growth, competitiveness in business field. Following the explosive success of Silicon Valley startups, technology and telecommunications companies are still investing heavily on innovation. According to 2014 Boston Consulting Group Global Innovators survey, 7 out of the top ten are occupied by companies from technology and telecommunication industry. Companies like Coca-Cola, Procter & Gamble, Fast Retailing, Wal-Mart, Nestle, Starbucks and Unilever from the customer industry rank highly as innovative companies as well. And across all industries, the investment on innovation increased around 61% in 2014 than 2013(Wagner, Taylor, & Foo, 2014).

Meanwhile many countries invested more in national innovation, announced innovation policies and are building innovation systems respectively to create innovation friendly environment. According to a recent evidence review, over the past few decades, developed countries has been positively investing in innovation, ranging from 20% to 75%(Hall, Mairesse, & Mohnen, 2010). For example, Australian government published Australian innovation system report to analyze the Australian national innovation system aimed at enhancing the national innovation capability so as to maximize national competitiveness(Australia. Department of Industry, 2014). And in 2003, American Federal Trade Commission published the report of To Promote Innovation: The Proper Balance of Competition and Patent Law and Policy(United States. Federal Trade Commission, 2003).

And for solving social problems, many institutions and organizations are now conducting various social innovation problems. For example, EU has launched the employment and social innovation program aiming at promoting a high level of employment, guaranteeing social protecting, tackling with social exclusion and poverty, and improving working conditions. Institutes such as Cambridge Hub, Bristol Hub, and Kingston Hub are providing supports for students to solve local social problem with their research and ideas. Private companies such as Unilever, Hitachi and so like are

conducting social innovative business as part of their corporate social responsibility. And many national governments have conducted studies on innovation for social benefits as well. For example, Government of Canada published the Report of the Advisory Panel on Healthcare Innovation last year(Naylor et al., 2015).

Given the significance of innovation to the current economy and society, various programs were designed for improving innovation performance, and mainly were conducted in the form of creativity training, such as Brainstorming, Creativity Problem Solving, Synetics, Lateral and Vertical Thinking, Hemisphericity, Khatena Training Method, Packaged Educational Programs, Psychogenics and Psychosynthesis and Technology-Based Programs (Clapham, 2003). And currently, innovation workshop has been widely adopted for both educational and practical purpose (Kim, 2015). One of the reason is that group-work was thought to be beneficial for idea generation. And idea generation/creation is one of the most crucial components for innovation (Clapham, 2003; R. Keith Sawyer, 2011). However, the idea generation performance was not always satisfactory in practical workshops and many academic experiments. That is to say creativity demonstrated differently from group to group.

To explain these differences, factors like individual capacity were studied with the "input approach" from 1950s. Meanwhile "process approach" became gradually prevailing. For example, individual cognitive process for creation was studies. Individual thinking process is indeed essential for understanding idea creation. However, it is crucial to study the idea generation process in a group setting as well. And the individual thinking process was mainly influenced by group interaction in group-work. Among all the group interaction, group communication mainly influences. Therefore it is necessary to look at the group communication along the workshop and find out its relationship with individual idea generation process.

Meanwhile it is possible to design the group communication process. Therefore, based on the findings from such research, it is possible to find ways designing the process so as to improve the individual idea generation performance in innovation workshop. Therefore, we need a study to find how individual thinking is influenced by group communication for idea generation.

For innovation workshop, the purpose of idea generation is to come up with creative

ideas. And about creativity, several types of cognitive operations were summarized in the existing theories to explain it. According to Welling (2007), there are four mental operation accounting for creativity, including application, analogy, combination, and abstraction. And according to Boden (2004), there are three forms of creativity: combination, exploratory, and transformational. Analogy is a widely used form of combinational creativity. Among all method of creation, analogy was found to be essential for creation in both scientific and artistic fields. For academic purpose, analogy can be adopted for generating idea in experiment so to control the research condition and focus on how participants are influenced by group communication.

Therefore, in this research the main purpose is to find group communication's influences on individual thinking for idea generation under the condition of adopting analogical thinking as a main creation method.

#### 2. Literature review

Before one could start to analyze the influence from group communication to analogical thinking based individual idea generation in innovation workshops, it was necessary to take a look at existing researches about analogical thinking for generating creative ideas as well as the relationship between group work and the generation of creative ideas. Therefore, this chapter provided an overview of the existing researches done in the field of idea generation, specifically focusing on the combination with analogical thinking and group communication.

The first part of this chapter discussed about the role group communication played for creating innovative ideas. The overall review about the studies concerning group-work and idea generation was conducted firstly. It was followed by a discussion on researches regarding group work's influence on individual thinking. Finally, an introduction of studies about group communication manage was provided.

The second part of this chapter discussed about analogical thinking in the field of creative idea generation. The review started with a general discussion about analogical thinking as a method for creation in various fields. The characteristics of using analogical thinking in creation were explicated in this part too. Finally current evaluation method regarding the output of analogical thinking was elaborated as well.

Moreover, a brief review about current studies on the relationship between smile and idea generation was provided. Both findings and method adopted for measuring were summarized.

And the final part of this chapter mainly explicated the location of this study in the field of idea generation and the relationship between existing findings. And furthermore the anticipated contribution of this research was provided as well.

#### 2.1. Group-work and Creation

Group-work has been widely adopted for creative idea generation. Two waves of group creation research occurred. The fiCrst wave mainly focused on the "input" factors, such as individual IQ, group composition and leadership. However, since 1980s researchers started to find that only focusing on individual factors, which was the center topic of the first wave creativity research, could not explain many aspects of creation. Researchers started to investigate the such as Amabile (1979) social environment dimension(Amabile, 1979). This focus change called a second wave of creativity research about the dynamic process of creativity in collaboration and group setting(Bechtoldt, De Dreu, Nijstad, & Choi, 2010; Bond & Depaulo, 2006; De Dreu, Nijstad, Bechtoldt, & Baas, 2011; Paulus & Brown, 2007; Paulus & Yang, 2000; Rietzschel, Nijstad, & Stroebe, 2010, 2006; R. Keith Sawyer & DeZutter, 2009; Sawyer, 2012). Inspired by Osborn's brainstorming theory, abundant research effort has been devoted to check whether group work was really better than individual work for creation. Some researchers suggested that groups outperformed equal-sized non-interaction participants (Osborn, 1953; Paulus et al., 1993). And other researchers proposed counterintuitive findings, participants in nominal group work or individual work performed better than equal-sized group-works (Diehl & Stroebe, 1991). For explaining the productivity loss, which meant the group process hindered instead of stimulating the idea generation, researchers suggested that group work wielded a negative influence on individuals by free-ride effect, social comparison effect or production block effect. Specifically, the group members will decrease one's effort if a highly capable or lowly capable members existed. Production block happened if participants couldn't express immediately soon after they generated ideas because they had to wait for their turn. And normally no idea was generated while waiting (Diehl & Stroebe, 1987). Among all these studies, as suggested by Paulaus and Brown (2007) "the basic process of `coming up with` an idea falls under the domain of cognitive psychology", idea creation was considered as an individual thinking process. And a recent research focus of group creativity has been put on the influences of group-work on individuals.

#### Influence of Group-work on individual thinking for idea generation

Nijstad and Stroebe (2006) proposed a cognitive model of idea generation in groups so as to find out how individuals were influenced by group work. In the model, idea generation was composed of two stages, knowledge activation and idea product. By conducting several experiments, both positive group influences and group negative influences were found. They suggested production block interfered both the knowledge activation and idea production process for idea creation. Meanwhile group members' ideas aided the knowledge activation process.

Paulus and Brown (2007) supported the finding that sharing of ideas enhanced other group members' idea generation. But they suggested that two factors might increase the possibility of improvement, including cognitive diversity, meaning groups made up of members with more heterogeneous knowledge, and the degree of cognitive overlap among the members.

#### Management of group communication

For stimulating creative idea generation during group-work, several measures were proposed. As production block was found to be detrimental to idea generation in a group setting. As a way to solve the problem, many research efforts were devoted for stimulating electronic brainstorming. For example Nunamaker, Jr. et al. (1987) found comparing with manual brainstorming participants reported a high subjective rate on electronic brainstorming after using a group decision support system (GDSS) for idea generation. Gallupe et al. (1992) found larger groups benefited more from using the electronic brainstorming leadership generated more original solutions and idea elaborations. Compared with identified groups, anonymous groups were more flexible. However, as Santanen et al. (2004) argued, even within the environment of electronic brainstorming system (a group support systems), facilitation can be helpful solving several problems, such as fixation on some strong associations or traversing weaker associations to search for related knowledge, or the limited working memory capacity.

Regarding facilitations for group creation, Evans and Forbach (1983) investigated the outcome of a direct instruction of to "Be Creative". They argued males performed the best when instructed about the idea quality criteria and female performed the best without being instructed about the criteria. Chen et al.(2005) repeated the investigation

with different subjects and task. They found facilitation's effect varied with task domain but not across cultural and ethnic groups. Runco and Okuda (1991) argued that the explicit flexibility instruction and originality instruction respectively elected high performance in flexibility and originality.

A number of researchers have found groups with trained facilitators would be more effective in the sense of generating more ideas (Offner et al., 1996; Isaksen & Gaulin, 2005).

#### 2.2. Analogical Thinking for Idea Generation

As one of the highest levels of human performance, creativity has been studied for over a century(R. Keith Sawyer, 2011; Welling, 2007). Amongst all the processes for creative problem solving, idea generation was viewed as a critical process in creativity(Reiter-Palmon, Herman, & Yammarino, 2007). And combining with creativity, they are central to today's economy(Cortright, 2001). In idea generation process, analogical thinking played important role for enhancing creativity(Scott, Lonergan, & Mumford, 2005; Welling, 2007; Wharton et al., 1994).

#### A mechanism for creation

Because of the important role idea generation played for creativity, many researches were done on finding out how to facilitate it. Welling (2007) summarized 4 mental operations in creative cognition, including application, analogy, combination and abstraction(Welling, 2007). Many researchers supported that analogical thinking is crucial and gathered empirical and experimental evidence on subject's analogical thinking in various task situations(Keane, Ledgewayand, & Duff, 1994).

Analogical transfer, as a result of analogical thinking, was found in many fields. Dunbar (1995) identified three types of analogical transfer while conducting research on scientific work. Based on the domain distance, analogies in Dunbar's work could be divided into local analogy, regional analogy and long-distance analogy, standing for the transfer within one domain, from a similar domain and from an entirely different domain respectively(Dunbar, 1995). Other examples such as the famous discovery of

the benzene model, Archimede's crown, and the planetary model of the atom can be considered as well in the field of scientific discovery(Davidson, 1995; Finke, 1995; Wotiz & Rudofsky, 1984). Analogical thinking was used in the field of design too. Cross (2011) discovered analogical thinking inspired designers through interview and observation(Cross, 2011). And Goldschmidt (2001) found analogical thinking improved design performance in an experiment done with architects(Goldschmidt, 2001). Similar examples could be found in other art forms, such as literature, visual arts, music, film and photography(Boden, 2004; Welling, 2007).

Furthermore, analogical thinking was found influential for education as well. Goldschmidt proposed that for various design domains, especially ill-structured problems, analogical thinking could be a very beneficial strategy for novices to learn(Goldschmidt, 2001). Gentner (1983) found evidences showing analogical thinking played an important role for learning as well(Gentner, 1983).

#### **Superficial and Structural Similarity**

For making an analogy, there are two types/levels of resemblance. They are superficial similarity and structural similarity. According to Blanchette and Dunbar's (2001) definition, superficial similarity stands for the "similarity in object features". And structure similarity refers to "the resemblance in the underlying relations between the objects in the source and the target". Many studies showed that people tended to retrieve source superficially similar to the target and use structural similarity for mapping and evaluation stage. (Gick & Holyoak, 1980; Gentner et al., 1993; Keane et al., 1994). To be specific, in the tasks of Gick and Holyoak's and Gentner et al.'s studies, participants were required to recall stories or solve the radiation problem. In both case high percentage of participants recalled the story with high superficial similarity (object attributes or first order relations). And in Keane's research, most participants easily retrieved analogs with common structural and superficial feature while analogs with only structural feature were seldom retrieved.

However, from a research result of Blanchette and Dunbar's (2000), it was found in a real-world setting, subjects used structural similarity to retrieve source and produce analogs. Different paradigms were found used in different settings. In laboratory experiments, the task was to recall the predetermined source. In this case, a "reception paradigm" was applied and superficial similarity was frequently used. When in subjects

were required to generate analogies for a given target in real world, a "production paradigm" was applied. In this situation, structural similarity was frequently used. Therefore, it was important to create a natural setting where participants can apply "production paradigm" in order to reveal how people thinks in real world when creating analogies.

#### Evaluation method for analogical thinking output

The output of analogical thinking can be evaluated quantitatively and qualitatively. Blanchette and Dunbar (2002) used both qualitative and quantitative evaluation. For evaluating the quantity of ideas created individually based on analogical thinking, they adopted two measures. One measure measured the initiatively created analogies. And the other one included initiatively created analogies and analogies created under group members' participation, such as adding a mapping or an element. For the qualitative evaluation, the structure and explicitness was subjectively evaluated.

Kim (2015) proposed another evaluation method for evaluating the appropriateness of the analogies. In this method, superficial similarity and structural similarity were evaluated. The evaluation of structural similarity was based on the extraction of structure. It was a result of cluster analysis based 3 raters' subjective rating. And if the self-reported structure matched with the raters' identified structure, the idea has structural similarity, or else not. Regarding the superficial similarity, latent semantic analysis was used to measure the latent semantic distance between two domains (idea domain and target domain). The far the distance is, the less superficially similar the target domain is with the source domain. And the appropriateness of analogies was a comprehensive concept including both superficial and structural similarity. Specifically, the lower superficially similar and the higher structurally similar the analogy is, the more appropriate it is for representing the target.

#### 2.3. Smile and Idea Generation

Few research directly investigated smile and idea generation. Currently researchers have been studying the relationship between mood and idea generation.

#### Mood and idea generation

Positive mood was the main focus for studying the relationship between mood and idea generation within group setting. Several researchers argued positive mood could enhance creativity. One possible explanation was that positive mood was connected with more flexible thinking, which stimulated creation (Isen et al., 1987). As a result, more original ideas were generated (Murray et al., 1990). And Martin and Stoner (1996) suggested positive mood could influence the subjective judgment of present situation, which in turn leaded to persistence. Participants with positive mood in brainstorming session tended to persist and generate more ideas.

On the contrary, some researchers found negative influences of positive mood, such as demotivated participants and stoped the task sooner (Martin et al., 1993; Hirt et al., 1996).

De Dreu argued that activating moods, including happy, elated, angry and fearful, leaded to more creative fluency and originality when compared with deactivating mood, such as sad, depressed and relaxed.

#### Method for measurement

2 methods were mainly adopted for measuring mood, self-reporting and subjective rating. Questionnaire was mainly used for self-reporting (Jones & Kelly, 2009; Pronin & Jacobs, 2008; Weiss, Hoegl, & Gibbert, 2011) . And subjective rating was less frequently used but Mehu used it for observing group interactions in natural setting. (Mehu & Dunbar, 2008)

As a substitute of measurement, mood manipulation was conducted during experiment by playing music, video or requiring participants to recall a thing (positive or negative) happened recently (Eich & Metcalfe, 1989; Jones & Kelly, 2009; De Dreu et al, 2008; Baas et al., 2011).

#### 2.4. Summary

#### Regarding group influence on idea creation

For the research of group creativity, a plethora of research has focused on the input of group-work, such as group member's knowledge, motivation, personality, task design, competition and system/tools. The process of how group influenced creation still needs more focus. Some researchers argued group influenced the creation by influencing personal motivation(De Dreu et al., 2011) and persistence(Nijstad, De Dreu, Rietzschel, & Baas, 2010). However a research investigating how individual thinking for idea creation was influenced by group-work is needed. Even though in the research of Paulus and Brown's, two possible influencing cognitive factors were proposed and discussed, the specific influence was still not clear. And from the work of Nijstad and Stroebe's, several specific influences were proposed. However only one positive influence regarding idea sharing was identified. Explorative research is needed to identify other positive influences. And about the positive influences in Nijstad and Stroebe's work, the two sides of influence were clarified. However, there still existed a gap for describing the realization process of these influences, which is necessary for improving our understanding towards the positive influence from group towards individual and utilizing the research findings for enhancing the possibility of individual idea generation improvement in a group setting.

And for realizing the goal of manage group-work so that expected influences could happen, current research mainly focused on the supportive function of electronic tools/systems. However since group-work is a dynamic process, especially group communication, the management of the process would directly influence the creation outcome. Existing research was conducted about some explicit instructions' function with different tasks and different subjects. However, a research trying to find out the facilitation content might further contribute for the practical purpose.

#### **Regarding analogical thinking**

Analogical thinking was found to be a crucial tool for idea creation (Kim, 2015). However most existing research was about individual idea generation. A research about group's influence on the idea generation process based on analogical thinking should add contribution to both the field of analogical thinking and idea creation.

#### **Regarding smile & idea generation**

Intuitively positive mood should lead to better group creation. However, studies found both negative and positive influences from a positive mood. Mood was mostly investigated as an influencing factor for creativity. A research about the relationship between positive mood and creation process would be very helpful for further understanding creation and why the different influences were exerted.

And in existing studies, the frequently used measurements of positive mood were subjective evolution (participants' and raters'). However, the change of mood along the process was not easy to catch with these methods. Moreover, manipulation of mood was proper for checking hypothesis in laboratories, but for exploring the dynamic group work it was less proper.

#### 2.5. Objectives and the Structure of Research

#### 2.5.1. Objectives

In order to respond to all the issues raised in Chapter 1 and Chapter 2, we focused on the investigation of group communication in innovation workshop, trying to clarify the dynamic development of individual thinking process in a group setting. And the final goal was to utilize the research findings to design the group communication within the innovation workshop and to optimize the individual idea generation flow.

Specifically, 4 research objectives were proposed.

Firstly, this study would find out the influences that group communication wielded on individual thinking for idea generation in innovation workshops.

Secondly, this study would clarify the generation process. To be specific, this research would analyze the related group conversations in each case and generalized generation processes based on it, meanwhile tried to identify how the communication contents and utterance function served for generating influences on individual thinking.

Thirdly, this study would investigate the relationship between smile and influences of group communication, trying to see which influences of group communication would relate with high-level smile during group communication.

And lastly, based on the findings, suggestions on group communication in innovation workshop would be derived for improving individual thinking performance and in this way idea generation process would be optimized. Specifically, examples of possible improvement of workshop facilitation based on the findings in this study would be presented.

#### 2.5.2. Thesis Structure

In chapter 1, the practical and academic backgrounds were introduced for explaining why it was necessary to conduct research on this topic.

In chapter 2, the related studies were reviewed for making sure what was already known and important for solving the issues raised in this research. From literature review, we were able to narrow down the research object, find a reference for the preparing of experiment case material, and obtain an evaluation method for analogies.

In chapter 3, we explicated the reason why we need to design an experiment workshop for this study and how it was designed. Furthermore, we described the task topic, participant recruitment, process, and implementation of all workshops and tool used by participants during the workshop.

Chapter 4 mainly described evaluation methods and evaluation results with the obtained experiment data.

Chapter 5 was about the influences from group communication to individuals within the group. Specifically, the method for identifying investigation objects and influences was explained. Analysis and discussion were included.

Chapter 6 mainly covered the analysis method, discussion and findings for generation process, explained how the influences of group communication found in chapter 5 were realized along the group communication.

In chapter 7, the analysis regarding smile and group communication's influences was conducted. This chapter contained method for measuring smile and analysis. Findings from the analysis were explicated as well.

In chapter 8, an additional discussion was conducted in order to summarize the conditions under which participants in this study were able to improve.

Finally, chapter 9 summarized the discussions in this study. And a general discussion was conducted for deriving suggestions for workshop process management in this chapter. Limitation of this research and future possible research topics were covered in this chapter as well.

#### 3. Experiment Workshop

#### 3.1. Design of Experiment Workshop

This experiment workshop was carefully designed mainly in two aspects, process and task.

For the workshop process, a group discussion stage was designed between two individual idea generation stages in order to make sure personal differences were minimized. In this way, group communication's influences can be investigated with the same participants as in "before" (1<sup>st</sup> idea generation stage) and "after" (2<sup>nd</sup> idea generation stage) condition.

And for the task content, a common social issue was chosen in order to make sure everyone with no special knowledge could deal with the task.

Detail process and content will be explained in the later part in this chapter.

#### 3.2. Overview of Experiment Workshop

In this study, in order to identify the influences group communication wields on individual idea generation process, we designed an experiment innovation workshop. Compared with normal innovation workshop, the experiment was a simplified 2 hours group-work. Specifically, instead of proposing a new idea or solution to a task, in our experiment, participants were required to generate analogical statements/sentences for a political promotion campaign, which was a hypothetical situation designed to have participants create ideas based on analogical thinking. By giving participants task and requiring them to find source and generate analogy, we were more likely to be able to simulate real world contexts (Blanchette &Dunbar, 2000), where participants generates idea in a similar way but in a simpler condition so that it was less complex to study.

The topic used in this innovation workshop was about a debate over the Japanese foreign worker issue. Japan is suffering from labor shortages based on data and anecdotal evidences<sup>1</sup>. Among all the other labor market active policies, foreign worker importation is a very important but controversial policy. To be specific, since current

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> Ganelli, Giovanni, and Naoko Miake. "Foreign Help Wanted: Easing Japan's Labor Shortages." (2015).

Japan is facing the problem caused by a rapidly aging society, impending population decline and a low-wage service sector<sup>2</sup>, foreigner worker importation might become inevitable. However, some citizens have a hard time accepting foreign worker importation. There are concerns about possible increment in criminal activities, social problems, reduction of Japanese worker' competitiveness and so forth. Therefore, mainly there are two types of opinions, if the available attitudes can be extremely simplified. Some citizens supported the idea that importing foreign worker should be the first priority for government for solving the labor shortage problem, while some opposite voices went against the policy, holding the opinion that it was important to solve the problem of labor shortage but it should not be achieved at any cost.

#### **Recruiting participants**

4 experiment innovation workshops were conducted in the years of 2015 with 12 volunteers from the university of Tokyo. Participants were informed about the experiment via email and oral communication.

And all participants came from 4 countries, 9 Japanese, 1 French, 1 Korean, and 1 Mexican. Among all the participants, 2 were female and 10 were male. All experiments were arranged based on participants' availability.

#### **Innovation workshop implementation**

The first experiment was conducted as a pilot workshop in order to develop evaluation method and identify if there was any problem in the materials or process that might contaminate the result. In the first experiment, 3 participants formed an ad hoc group, 1 female and 2 males, all recruited from the civil engineering department, The University of Tokyo. The experiment was held in a laboratory meeting room equipped with chairs a shared screen and a desk with a camera on it. And the shared screen computer was for facilitation use. Reading materials were printed out and put on the desk for every participant respectively.

Participants were required to bring their own laptop with them to join the experiment.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> Douglass, Mike, and Glenda Susan Roberts. "Japan and global migration."*Foreign workers and the advent of a multicultural society* (2000).

And their laptops were used for writing and reading ideas and comments. In the pilot experiment, since one of the participants forgot to bring laptop, the shared screen computer was lent to that participant. Because there was no overlap between idea generation stage and facilitation, lending shared screen computer to the participant didn't influence the result evidently. And workshop setting was like figure 3-1.

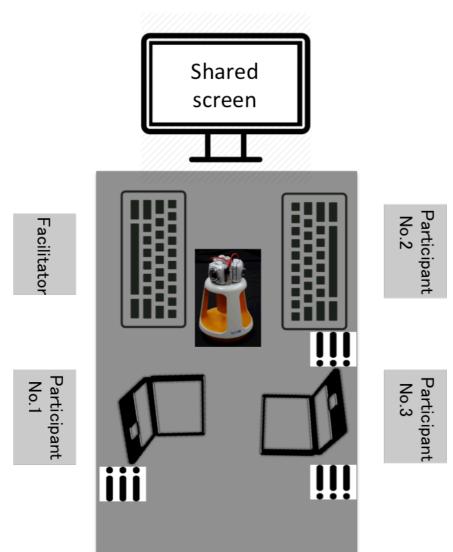


Figure 3-1 Workshop Setting 1

And after the pilot experiment, it was found using the word of "Slogan" in the task heavily influenced participants in the way that their attention was diverted from creating analogy to emphasizing the rhetoric of sentences, which is not the focus of our research. Therefore in the left workshops, we revised the reading materials and task by replacing the word "Slogan" with "Promotion statement".

The rest 3 workshops were all conducted with the same revised reading materials, task, process, and experiment room setting. The room setting was set according to Figure 3-2.

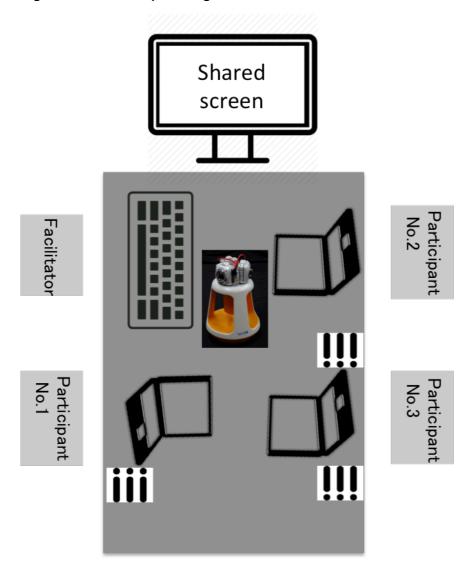


Figure 3-2 Workshop Setting 2

# Innovation workshop process

Pre-task

Reading materials were sent to participants before the workshop through E-mail and they were required to read the materials. In the same E-mail, the experiment location, time and process were sent to them as well.

Introduction for the workshop

At the first 10 minutes, workshop facilitator started the workshop introduction with greeting participants. And the workshop process was introduced by showing the facilitation slides on the shared screen. After the process introduction, we instructed participants to login Apisnote<sup>3</sup>, an online post it website, with the account we prepared, and to have self-introduction with each other so as to getting use to Apisnote at the same time.

After confirming that all participants had no problem with using Apisnote, we started to explain the issue and task in the reading materials. When finishing the introduction stage, we confirmed with all participants again to make sure they understood what they were required to do. After the confirmation, facilitator left the experiment room to have them work by themselves.

# 1<sup>st</sup> individual idea creation stage

Participants were instructed to write down anything that went across their mind regardless of how they thought about them. 20 minutes was given to them for the 1<sup>st</sup> idea generation. Participants were required to use white note and write down sentences on the worksheet with their own name on, i.e. in each workshop, participants wrote on individual worksheet for the idea generation stage. And one sentence should be written on one note. And it was instructed that participants should complete the 1<sup>st</sup> individual idea generation stage by themselves. Facilitator was not in the experiment room the whole time of this stage.

#### Group discussion: evaluation and selection

After 20 minutes idea generation, facilitator went back to the experiment room, and instructed participants to select 2 personal favorite from all the sentences they just created respectively, and rewrite them into a shared worksheet named "Evaluation". In the Evaluation worksheet, participants were instructed to post negative comments in green and positive comments in grey notes about all the 6 personal favorite sentences. And during the process, participants were instructed to talk with each other commenting the sentences as well. They could choose to talk while writing, or talk after writing. This process proceeded as participants preferred. 30 minutes were given to complete this

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>3</sup> http://apisnote.com

stage. And as the goal and outcome of this stage, participants were instructed to make a consensus and select one sentence out of the 6 as the group sentence.

2<sup>nd</sup> individual idea generation stage

After selected out the group sentence, participants were instructed to create sentences for the second time. And like the 1<sup>st</sup> time, participants were instructed to complete the task individually and write down anything that went across their minds, regardless of how they thought about them. And the 2<sup>nd</sup> individual idea generation stage finished after 20 minutes as well. This time, participants were instructed to write down sentences on their own worksheets, the one with their names on, with yellow notes. One sentence should be written on one note.

In the pilot workshop, the time spent on instruction was calculated into the given time for each stags as well. However, in order to make sure every group have the same amount of time to use, in the following 3 workshops, the time spent on instruction was out of calculation. For example, in the pilot workshop, for evaluation and selection stage, the allocated 30 minutes actually including time spent on instruction by facilitator, selecting personal favorite, writing comments, and talking by participants. And in the following 3 workshops, the allocated 30 minutes was all spent on selecting personal favorite, writing comments, and talking by participants.

# Group idea generation stage

After the 2<sup>nd</sup> individual idea generation stage, participants were instructed to talk with each other about what they have done newly, and work together to create something new more. This time, they wrote together in the same worksheet, "Evaluation" worksheet, with yellow notes. This stage lasted for 20 minutes. And when 20 minutes finished, the workshop ended. Facilitator thanked all participants for coming. And a follow-up interview appointment was decided right after workshop finished.

Since this stage was not related with this study, analysis on this stage was excluded.

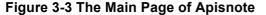
#### Follow-up (Interview)

An interview was done within 24 hours after the workshop. The interview was mainly conduct based on an interview question list. However, depending on situation at the time, not all questions were asked and questions were not asked exactly in the same way.

The main purpose of the interview was to clarify personal thinking process when creating sentences. The recall was made as detailed as possible under the inquiries of interviewer. And participants' opinions about the task, group-work, and evaluation standards were asked briefly so as to have more angles to look at the individual thinking process of each participant. And after the interview, we explained briefly to the participants about the reason for conducting the workshop.

#### The tool used in the workshop/Apisnote

Apisnote is an on-line post-it website. Two main functions used in this research are sharing and history. The first one, sharing, is mainly for participants to write down ideas or comment and share with the other group members in a real time fashion. And researchers mainly use the other one, history function. All the movements done on worksheets can be replayed using this function. Therefore, we used it during the interview session helping participants recall their thinking process. Meanwhile, we used it to keep a chronological record of participants' ideas and comments.





For all the workshops in this study, though every individual has individual worksheet respectively, all participants have access to all worksheets. And all users can post notes on the same worksheet.

# 3.3. Data Collection and Processing

In this research, data mainly came from three sources. Apisnote records, video records and interview records.

Apisnote records include data such as the content of all the notes, by who and when those notes were written in a chronological order. Figure 3-4 shows an example of individual worksheet when the  $2^{nd}$  individual idea generation finished.

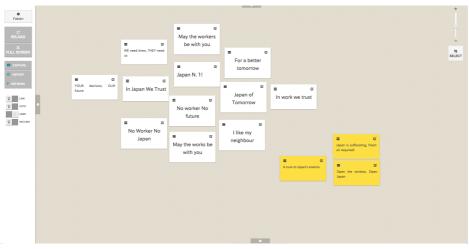
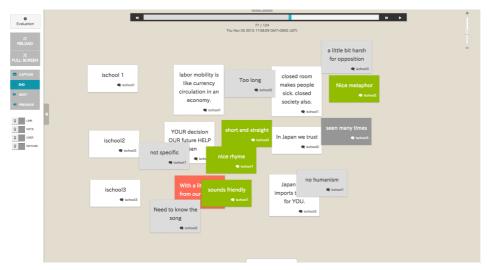


Figure 3-4 A Individual Worksheet

Figure 3-4 shows an example of Evaluation worksheet when evaluation and selected stage finished.





And the second data source is the video records. From video records, we were able to acquire two types of data. One type of data is video transcriptions recording all conversations during workshops.

No.	Starting T	Ending ti	Interval	Who s	To wh	Content	
14	58:45.5	58:49.3	00:03.8	P3	All	And I like the first one "labor mobility"	
15	58:49.6	58:54.0	00:04.4	P2	P3	I like the idea too. But I think it is possible to make it shorter.	
16	58:55.2	59:05.4	00:10.2	P2	P3	Actually I think the first two slogan can be combined as a shorter one.	
17	59:09.5	59:13.3	00:03.8	P2	All	Like stagnant economy is dying the country. Or something like that	
18	59:28.4	59:33.7	00:05.3	P2	All	So they want to win election. So	
19	59:34.9	59:45.7	00:10.8	P1	P2	Closed room Closed society People die…	
20	59:47.2	59:49.4	00:02.2	P2	P1	I think write die in a slogan is…	
21	59:49.9	59:51.7	00:01.9	P3	All	It is not really (a good idea).	
22	00:03.4	00:05.0	00:01.6	P1	All	I like "Japan imports the best for you"	
23	00:05.5	00:07.3	00:01.8	P2	P1	Yeah, I like also this one.	
24	00:09.6	00:12.0	00:02.4	P1	P3	But Import worker?	
25	00:12.4	00:13.7	00:01.3	P2	P3	It's like a	
26	00:14.3	00:16.4	00:02.2	P3	P2	Like a product? Treat them like a product?	
27	00:16.5	00:19.2	00:02.7	P2	P3	Yeah, it is a bit harsh	
28	00:27.9	00:30.6	00:02.7	P3	All	maybe change the words?	

Figure 3-6 Transcription of Video Record

And the other type of data we were able to get from the video records was a file that shows how much participants had smile/laugh facial expressions during workshops. A software Happiness Counter detected and calculated the smile faces from the video record. An example of process results was shown in Figure 3-7.

In the first green row, one segment stands for data occurred in one second. And the green little squares within one segment in the first row stand for the number of smile/laugh expression detected and grey little squares within one segment in the first row stand for the faces detected. For example, in one segment from the first green row, if there are two green squares and one grey squares, it means among all three detected faces, two are smile/laugh faces. And all the data in the current first green row is an expansion of the light grey area shown in the second green row. The second green row is a summary of all the detected data during the workshop. In another word, face detection data during several minutes was shown in the first green row while the second

green row shows all face detection results.

And the last data source is interview records. Based on the interview records, transcriptions were made.

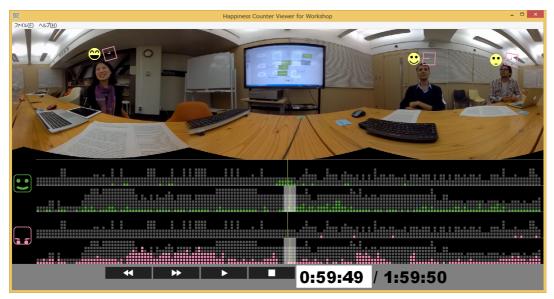


Figure 3-7 Video Processed by Happiness Counter

# 4. The Evaluation of Workshop Output

Since participants were instructed to utilize analogical thinking to generate analogies, evaluation on the analogies they generated during the workshop was necessary for judging individual idea generation performance.

About the overview of the sentences generated in experiment innovation workshops, the final output consists of analogies and non-analogies. For example, some participants simply wrote slogans that contain no analogy, metaphor or any similar form of comparison. In total, the percentage of analogy took 58% out of all workshop output. Among the 123 analogies created during the 1<sup>st</sup> stage and 2<sup>nd</sup> stage, 59.3% analogies were created in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage and the rest in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage. The Figure 4-1 shows the numbers of analogies created by different groups. Evaluation was conducted with these analogies.

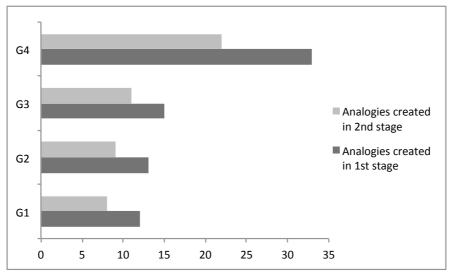


Figure 4-1 Analogies Created by 4 Groups in 2 Stages

The evaluation was divided into 2 parts, evaluation on analogies and evaluation on individual participant's performance. Individual performance was evaluated based on the analogies evaluation result. We adopted the method proposed by Kim (2015), to evaluate analogical statements from two aspects, superficial similarity and structural similarity. Accordingly, the appropriate analogies should be those with high structural similarity and low superficial similarity. Therefore, the analogies fall into the yellow space are desirable analogies.

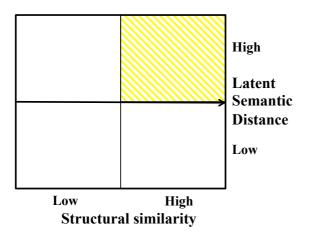


Figure 4-2 A Evaluation Method Proposed by Kim (2015)

Adjusted based on Kim's(2015) research

In this study, it was adjusted for an easier understanding to high structural similarity and high LaSeD. Both evaluations for analogies and individual participants were conducted regarding these 2 aspects.

This chapter will mainly provide the description of evaluation method and evaluation results regarding superficial similarity (LaSeD) and structural similarity respectively.

#### 4.1. Evaluation Regarding Superficial Similarity

We evaluated superficial similarity by Latent Semantic Analysis. It is a method designed to computes the similarity of contextual-usage meanings between words (Kim, 2015).

#### 4.1.1. Evaluation of Workshop Output (Sentences)

From all the analogical statements, we were able to identify one or two pair of words (objects), target words and source words. Source words were retrieved and used by participants to describe target words in the fashion of analogy. Therefore, by measuring the Latent Semantic Distance (LaSeD) of the pair words, we can obtain a score showing the superficial similarity between these two objects. If we were able to extract two pair of words, we calculated the average score of the two pairs. The more similar the pair of words is to each other superficially, the closer the LaSeD is.

To be specific, using a website developed by the Science and applications of Latent Semantic Analysis Group (SALSA) Lab from University of Colorado Boulder, <u>http://lsa.colorado.edu/</u>, it is possible to conduct latent semantic analysis between words. Since the cosine of the angle made by word's vectors in a semantic space was computed, a number (LSA cosine) between -1 and 1 was generated as the result showing the similarity. Since in this research, the desirable outputs are those sentences that used superficially dissimilar source words to describe the target words. Therefore LaSeD score (1-LSA cosine) was adopted to measure the dissimilarity between source and target words.

All statements' pair words were computed. And an average LaSeD score was calculated based on all the computation results. The LaSeD score of each idea/statement was compared with the average LaSeD score. If the comparison result is no less than the average score, the statement was evaluated as high LaSeD, or else low.

After computation, an average score of 0.83 was found to be the threshold deciding the level of LaSeD score. Totally, around 60% of the analogies generated by all participants was high LaSeD analogies. Specifically, high LaSeD analogies generated in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage took 67.6% while 50% in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage.

#### 4.1.2. Evaluation of Individuals

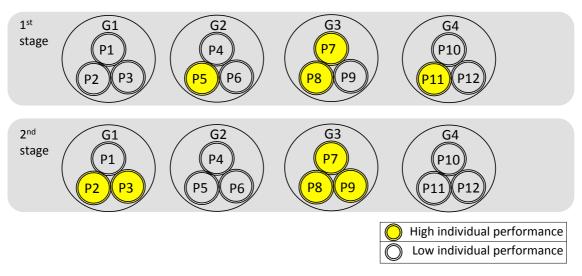
For evaluating the participants, we used the result of statements evaluation, i.e. LaSeD score. We calculated the high LaSeD analogy percentage among all the analogies generated by each participant in one single stage, and used the high LaSeD percentage to indicate each participant's performance in different stages. With all the percentage in each stage, we were able to calculate an average percentage for each stage indicating the average performance. By comparing the individual participant's performance group and poor performance group for two stages respectively. In another word, participants who could generate more than average percent of high LaSeD analogies, he/she performed well in that stage.

According to the calculation, average percentage for the  $1^{st}$  stage was 64.7% and 61.3% for the  $2^{nd}$  stage. And the detailed individual evaluation result was shown in table 4-1.

	1st stage	2nd stage
P1	60.0%	50.0%
P2	N.A.	100.0%
P3	0.0%	100.0%
P4	N.A.	33.3%
P5	100.0%	50.0%
P6	50.0%	50.0%
P7	100.0%	100.0%
P8	100.0%	100.0%
Р9	50.0%	75.0%
P10	53.3%	12.5%
P11	100.0%	40.0%
P12	33.3%	25.0%
Average	64.7%	61.3%

**Table 4-1Performance Evaluation Result** 

In terms of generating analogies with high LaSeD, P5, P7 and P8 were found performed well in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage. And P2, P3, P7, P8 and P9 performed well in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage. The evaluation result comparison between two stages was shown in Figure 4-3.





#### 4.2. Evaluation Regarding Structural Similarity

Aside from using a source word or several source words to describe the target words, the underlying system relationship between objects in the statement was analyzed as well for evaluating the similarity of analogies. Since in some case, participants only wrote the single source words, the keywords, for describing, it is impossible to tell the structure from a single word. Additional information for making the structure complete might be available if taking interview or the workshop record into account, however analogies in this fashion were not included in the analysis object. In another word, the analysis object for structural similarity is the analogical sentences with explicit structures.

And among all the 123 analogies, 48 were proper for this analysis. All the 48 analogical sentences meets the conditions that 1) clear structure was shown in the sentence; 2) it was the final version if there existed minor changes of wording that did not change sentence structure.

#### 4.2.1. Evaluation of Workshop Output (Sentence)

The relationship between objects in every statement was extracted first. If the relationship shown in the sentences showed resemblance with the case stated in the material, the sentences were evaluated as structurally similar with the situation of the task. If the relationship shown in the sentences was not written in the case material, they were evaluated as no structural similarity. Furthermore, if the participants failed to write a sentence out of the source word already retrieved, we considered it as not structural similar analogies.

To be specific, in the case material, the task was designed to emphasize that labor force in Japan is insufficient therefore foreign workers are needed. Therefore, any analogical sentences that show supplement of something have structural similarity. Meanwhile, since the case situation can be understood as providing a necessary solution to the current problem. Hence, if participants created sentences conveying the message that it is necessary to adopt the action as a solution to the current problem, we evaluated these sentences have structural similarity. Or since the purpose of this task can be understood as persuading the citizens who are against taking foreign worker importation as a necessary solution, the situation can be described as telling those who are against this policy that their current behavior is problematic. Therefore, in the analogical statement, if the relationship of doing something is wrong was shown for making the opposite realize the fact of current problematic behavior, it was evaluated as structural similar too. Furthermore, for foreign labor importation, we created a situation where part of the public were against the situation because of something negative consequences might occur along with the importation. And in some analogical sentences we found participants created a structure that conveys this relationship of endurance. Specifically, participants tried to suggest that it is necessary/better to accept something even it might bring some negative influence/risk. In this case, the sentences contain this structure were evaluated as structural similar as well. In Table 4-2, we listed the abstract relationship and example from experiment of different structures that were structural similar to the target.

Structure	Relationship in the structure	Example	
Supplement	A is in shortage, it is necessary to supply A	Japan's running out of fuel, workers are needed	
Solution	Current problem should be solved by solution X	Workers are cure to Japan's anemia	
Realization	Current behavior/conduct X is problematic	It will be too late if there is no gasoline in the fuel tank	
Endurance	It is necessary to accept A even if risk/negative outcome might happen	e	

Table 4-2	Proper Structures
-----------	-------------------

Among all the analogical sentences created from all the experiment workshops, around 54% of the analogical sentences generated by all participants showed structural similarity. Specifically, structurally similar analogical sentence generated in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage took 53.6% while 49.2% in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage.

# 4.2.2. Evaluation of Individuals

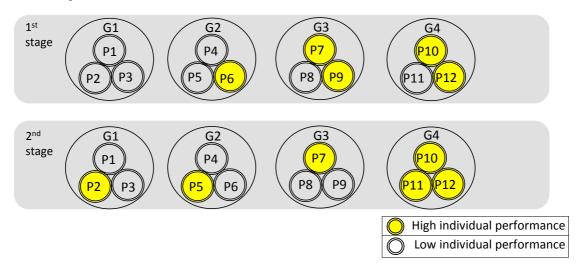
For individual performance evaluation, we calculated the percentage of structurally similar statement out of all the sentences participants created. And an average percentage was calculated as well. If the individual structurally similar sentence percentage was no less than the average, the participants performed well, or else low. The individual evaluation result was list in Table 4-3.

	Group	Participant		Total number	
		1 <sup>st</sup> stage	2 <sup>nd</sup> stage	1 <sup>st</sup>	2 <sup>nd</sup>
				stage	stage
Supplement	G1, G2, G3, G4	P1, P5, P6, P7,	P2, P11, P12	15	4
		P9, P10, P11			
Solution	G1, G2, G4	P1, P6	P1, P10	4	4
Endurance	G2, G4	P6, P12	P5, P6, P10, P11	5	8
Realization	G1, G2, G3, G4	P1, P7	P5, P7, P11	5	3

Table 4-3 Proper Structures Used in Different Stages by Different Groups

And the individual performance evaluation result of structural similarity in 2 stages was shown in Figure 4-4. P6, P7, P9, P10 and P12 performed well in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage, and P2, P5, P7, P10, P11, and P12 performed well in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage.

# Figure 4-4 Evaluation Result of Ideas Created in 2 Stages in Terms of Structural Similarity



# 5. Influences of Group Communication on Individual Thinking

### 5.1. Analysis Method

In order to identify how group communication influences individual idea generation positively, we selected the improved participants, whose performance was poor in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage and good in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage, for in-depth study. Based on the evaluation regarding performance on superficial similarity and structure similarity respectively, we identified five study subjects, P2, P3 & P9 for superficial similarity and P5 & P11 for structure similarity.

We applied three ways to find the influences of group communication. Regarding LaSeD, first we contrasted ideas generated in two stages by the same participant. Then the high LaSeD analogies created by improved participants were contrasted with the ideas created by the other group members. And lastly we check the self-report of thinking process for creation in the follow-up interview. For the contrast of ideas we did two comparisons, direct comparison of ideas and domain comparisons. Direct comparison refers to the comparison of source words used in each analogy. For domain comparison, we compared the analog's generation domain. Specifically we categorized every analogy into different domains based on its source word and checked the domains with self-report record. The categorization was corrected if the participant reported a different domain for creation.

Regarding structure similarity, we adopted similar means. Firstly, we analyzed and extracted the structure within every analogical sentence. Using these structures a comparison of structure used by the same participant for creation in two stages was conducted. And a cross comparison about using structures for creating analogical sentences among the entire group was conducted too. Moreover we used the self-report to refine the extraction of structures.

#### 5.2. Influences of Group Communication in Superficial Similarity

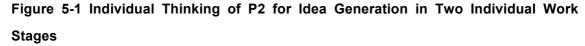
Several group influences on individual thinking were identified from the improved participants. In this part, the change in individual output, the influence from group communication and the evidence will be presented.

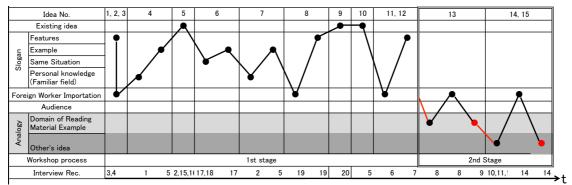
Individual thinking process was depicted in a thinking flow chart based on the self-report about idea generation thinking process in the follow-up interview. The whole thinking flow in this chapter contains the thinking process in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage and 2<sup>nd</sup> stage. In the flow chart, black dots stand for the allocation of focus. The black lines stand for the change of focus. The red dots stand for the focus during which high LaSeD source word was retrieved or new promoting statement using high LaSeD source word was made. And the red line stands for the processes where group communication wields influence positively during that time interval.

#### P2

By comparing the ideas generated by P2 in 2 stages, we found a notable difference. In the  $1^{st}$  stage, all sentences created by P2 were non-analogical sentences. However in the  $2^{nd}$  stage, all sentences created by P2 were analogical. This type of change was defined as Cognitive Shift towards Analogy Creation. It stemmed from changes in individual thinking.

The individual thinking process of P2 was depicted in Figure 5-1.





By comparing the two idea generation stages, it is notable to find a change in individual thinking related with the Cognitive Shift towards Analogy Creation. In the 1<sup>st</sup> stage, P2 did not spend any time thinking about creating analogy. However in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage most of P2's focus was place on analogy related subject. This change of individual thinking under group communication's influence was shown in Figure 5-2. And the key information from self-report about this change was shown in Figure 5-3.



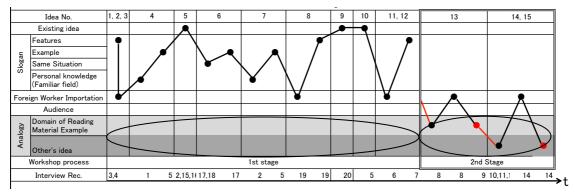


Figure 5-3 Interview about the Cognitive Shift towards Analogy Creation

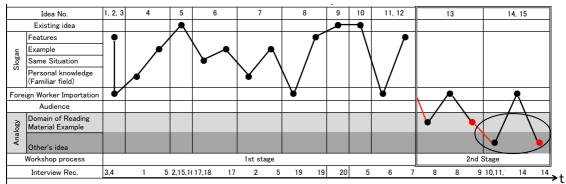
Interviewer	er Did you feel helped or inspired by working with the others?		
P2	So, before discussion, almost all my idea were not related to analogy. And during the sharing stage, mine and P3's were not so related to analogy, but P1's two were analogical. Though these two are not slogan but analogical. So I understood better what the task was.		

This type of group communication's influence stimulated P2 to focus on the requirement of task, causing a cognitive shift from focusing on creating non-analogical slogans to analogies. In this case, the group communication's influence was defined under the same name of Cognitive Shift towards Analogy Creation.

And meanwhile, by comparing two high LaSeD analogical sentences created by P2 in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage and one analogical sentences created by P1 in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage, we found these three sentences shared the same source word. And related change in individual thinking can be found as well. As shown with the black circle in Figure 5-4, from the self-report we found P2 thought about the analogy created by P1 while he was creating idea No.14

and No.15 (both related to the source word of "air"). And the key information from self-report about this change was shown in Figure 5-5.





#### Figure 5-5 Interview about Source Word Transfer (P2)

	And 14 and 15 are right after the discussion and we thought that P1's slogan about opening the window. Like the idea of opening the window in the house is something we need to do, to keep healthy life. So the analogy is to open the window open Japan.
	One is Open the window and the other one is about suffocating, needing some oxygen.Both are the same needing fresh air.
P2	The air is the workers in this case.

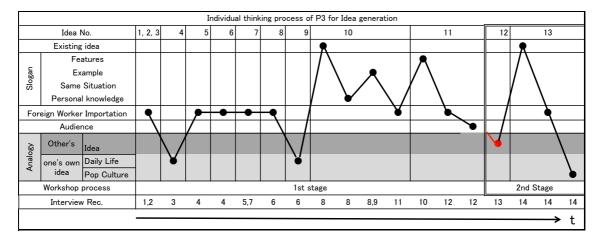
Group communication stimulated P2 to use high LaSeD source word generated by other group members. In this case, the influence of group communication was defined as Source Word Transfer.

To sum it up, from the improvement of P2, we found two positive influences of group communication, Focus on Analogy Creation and Source Word Transfer.

# **P3**

By comparing the high LaSeD analogical sentence No.12 created by P3 in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage and one analogical sentences created by P1 in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage, we found they shared the same source word ("air"). And related change of thinking process can be found as well. Based on the self-report individual thinking process of P3 was depicted as Figure 5-6. After group discussion, P3 thought about other's analogy for analogy creation in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage. And the key information from self-report about this influence was shown in Figure 5-7.

Figure 5-6 The Individual Thinking of P3 for Idea Generation in Two Individual Work
Stages



# Figure 5-7 Self-report about Source Word Transfer (P3)

P3 We were talking about one of P1's phrases, it was something related to the opening the window. So we were creating ideas about fresh air. So I just wrote new air refresh Japan. Ventilate the closed room, is similar to that Japan should not be so close to solve the inside problem. Also let the outside thing help the inside issue.

In the improvement of P3, we found group communication stimulated P3 to use high LaSeD source word generated by other group members. In another word, Source Word Transfer was found in the case of P3.

# **P9**

In the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage, 3 high LaSeD analogical sentences were created by P9. By comparing the sentences with the ideas generated by the other participants, we found a change of domain used for creation. In the 1<sup>st</sup> stage, analogies were generated from the domain of "daily life (eating)", "fable/character" or "sports". However after group discussion in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage, analogies from the domain of "Pop-culture" was generated. P8 used the "Pop-culture" domain frequently in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage. And according to the self-report, similar change in individual thinking was found.

Firstly the individual thinking process of P9 was depicted in Figure 5-8.

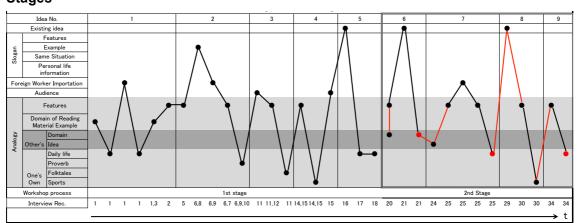


Figure 5-8 The Individual Thinking of P9 for Idea Generation in Two Individual Work Stages

Specifically as shown in Figure 5-9, before group communication P9 did not pay attention to the domain of "Pop culture". But after group communication P9 shifted to the "Pop-culture" domain for creating idea No.6. This process was the area with black circle in Figure 5-9. Group communication provided P9 a domain and stimulated P9 to use it for retrieving high LaSeD source word. In this case, the influence of group communication was defined as Domain Transfer. And the key information from self-report about this influence was shown in Figure 5-10.

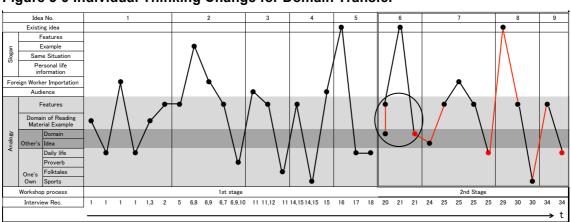


Figure 5-9 Individual Thinking Change for Domain Transfer

Figure 5-10 Self-report about Domain Transfer

P9	P8 is good at creating based on recent trend, but I'm not good at it
	After discussion, I found And another thing impressed me is that P8 was focusing on a different aspect than me and P7. And he was trying to created something from far distance. Influenced by him, I tried and was able to find something with far distance that looks irrelavant at the first sight (but actually related).
	And at that time I was trying to find some far distance image that shows equal relationship the famous flower song came into my mind.

Meanwhile, more change of P9's individual thinking was found from his self-report. From the self-report, we found at the 1<sup>st</sup> stage P9 mainly used the relationship of "insufficient" for creation. To be specific P9 was trying to find source word that was necessary to something else, if shortage occurred negative outcome would occur. However after group discussion, P9 adopted a new perspective as a search cue for creation. To be specific, P9 tried to find a source word that obviously showed a lack of something. And consequently, P9 retrieved a new high LaSeD source word and created idea No.7. The change process from being aware of other's idea to creating a new analogy via extracting new feature (the new perspective) and mapping the target situation was shown in Figure 5-11.

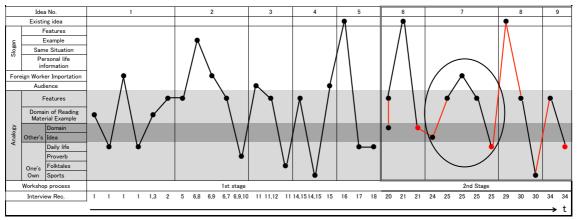


Figure 5-11 Individual Thinking Change for SC- Perspective

And according to P9's self-report, this change of individual thinking was stimulated by communicating with other group members. In this situation, the group influence that helped to build a search cue through providing the participant a new perspective was defined as SC \_ Perspective. And the key information from self-report about this influence was shown in Figure 5-12.

#### Figure 5-12 Interview about the SC \_ Perspective

P9	About hinomaru bento, when I was trying to create something, P8 said something about Exile, someone left the group. And because of it this group succeed after dramastic change. From here, I got an inspiration from the leaving. P8 talked about changes generated by it, trying to bring back the balance.				
Interviewer	So it is good to leave? or not?				
	The situation after leaving is not good. I felt it is an interesing perspective from P8's story. So similarily, Japan is now in a situation lack of peace because of lack of people, someone necessary. So I agreed with P8 from a different perspective, saying it matches with the situation in the task, which is short of something. The shortage will cause inconvinience, or loneliness, boring or tasteless. And this kind of loneliness, tasteless situation is what I want to show by this idea. And about the analogy, I tried to think but could not come up with good ideas. And then I noticed the taste in the tasteless, which reminded me of food, bento.				

Meanwhile from the self-report, we found P9 was able to use the concepts of "equity" and "Team-work" to create two high LaSeD analogies. And these two concepts were extracted from an analogy P9 created in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage. According to P9 even though these two concepts already existed in his mind in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage, P9 was not able to emphasize these concepts and use them for creation. However during group communication P9 was able to obtain support and become confident with these concepts. And as a result, P9 used these concepts as search cue that assisted the process of source word retrieval. And finally, No.6 and No.9 were created. The change process from emphasizing the concept of majority preferred idea to creating a new analogy via extracting new feature (the two concepts) was shown in Figure 5-13.

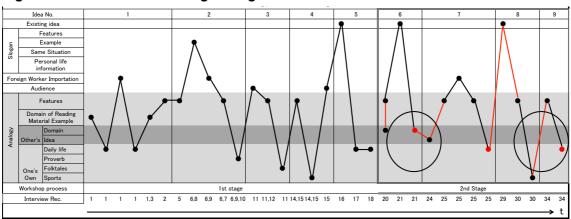


Figure 5-13 Individual Thinking Change for SC- Confidence

In this situation, the group influence that helped to build a search cue through enhancing the participant's confidence was defined as SC \_ Confidence.

# Figure 5-14 Interview about the SC \_ Confidence

P9	After discussion, I found momotaro was quite accepted by the group. And the reason why it was accpeted, according to P7, is about equal relationship. Using and being used relationship is not so proper in a slogan according to her
P9	And at that time I was trying to find some far distance image that shows equal relationship. And at that moment, I just turned back to the topic of plant. And when I was thinking about treating everyone equally, the famous flower song came into my mind.
Interviewer So before group communication, equity didn't influence that much. But after group disc you realised the importance of equity and start to focus on it. And then because you we thinking about plant. so you thought about this famous song. Is it correct?	
P9	To be more precise, because I had already created momotaro and rugby, the concept of equity already came into my mind. But after talking with the other two members, I realized that equity, which I proposed, was important, based on the positive feedback from the other two members. It is important and appropriate to consider equity.
Interviewer	After discussion, you focused on it.
P9	Yes, I became confident with it.

To sum it up, group communication directly influenced P2 by building new search cues in the forms of SC \_ Perspective and SC \_ Confidence, and provided P2 a new domain facilitating the retrieval of high LaSeD source word.

According to the analysis on ideas and interview, in terms of enhancing LaSeD we found the following 5 influences of group communication towards individual thinking for retrieving source words from P2, P3 and P9 as shown in Table 5-1.

 Table 5-1 Influences of Group Communication Regarding Performance Improvement

 in LaSeD

	Р2	Р3	Р9
Source Word Transfer	$\bigcirc$	$\bigcirc$	×
Domain Transfer	×	×	$\bigcirc$
SC _ Confidence	×	×	$\bigcirc$
SC _ Problem	×	×	$\bigcirc$
Focus on Analogy	$\bigcirc$	×	×

O: Direct Influence

 $\times$ : No Influence

And the definition of these group communication influences might be summarized as Table 5-2.

Influence	Definition							
Source Word	After group communication, in the 2 <sup>nd</sup> individual idea generation							
Transfer	stage, a participant was able to utilize the source word that was							
	initially used in the 1st individual idea generation stage by another							
	participant from the same group. The Source Word Transferred							
	possessed far semantic distance (high LaSeD) from the target							
	word.							
Domain Transfer	After group communication, in the 2 <sup>nd</sup> individual idea generation							
	stage, a participant was able to utilize the source domain that was							
	initially used in the 1st individual idea generation stage by another							
	participant from the same group. Source words generated from the							
	transferred domain possessed high LaSeD from the target word.							
SC _ Confidence	Participant was able to form a new search cue and use it in the 2 <sup>nd</sup>							
	individual idea generation stage to retrieve source words on one's							
	own that possessed high LaSeD because the participant had more							
	confidence in the way he/she originally							
	interpreted/understood/dealt the task issue after group							
	communication.							
SC _ Problem	Participant was able to form a new search cue and use it in the 2 <sup>nd</sup>							
	individual idea generation stage to retrieve source words on one's							
	own that possessed high LaSeD because the participant was able							
	to view the task issue from a different perspective after group							
	communication.							
Cognitive shift to	Participant became able to focus on creating analogical sentences							
Analogy Creation	in the 2 <sup>nd</sup> individual idea generation stage that meet the task							
	requirement after group communication.							

Table 5-2 Definitions of Group Communication's Influences Regarding PerformanceImprovement in LaSeD

#### 5.3. Influences of Group Communication in Structural Similarity

It was found that the performance of P2, P5 and P11 improved in the 2<sup>nd</sup> individual idea generation stage in terms of StSi. In the case of P2, the group communication P2 participated most structure related comments were made by P2. And the structures suggested by P2 in his comments were proper. Therefore even though he was not able to create analogical sentences in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage but did it in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage, the problem existed in retrieval of source word instead of finding proper relationship between objects. Therefore in this research, only P5 and P11 were the research objects for identifying the influence of group communication for improving the performance of St.Si.

#### **P5**

By comparing the group of analogical sentences before and after group communication, it was found that in the case of P5, most of the sentences generated by P5 belonged to the group of *Supplement*, and sentences in the  $2^{nd}$  individual idea generation stage fall mainly into the group of *Endurance*. And we found the structure of *Endurance* was used by P6 in the  $1^{st}$  stage. The structures used by each participant in the group 2 (to which P5 belonged) in 2 stages were summarized in Table 5-4. It was possible that the output change of P5 was stimulated by communication with P6.

G2	P4	P5	P6
1 <sup>st</sup> stage		Supplement	Endurance,
			Solution
2 <sup>nd</sup> stage	Endurance	Endurance	Endurance

Table 5-3 Proper Structures Used by Participants in Group 2

Figure 5-15 summarized P5's focus of characteristic during individual thinking for creation. "Structure" stands for the relationship (characteristic) that participants emphasized during idea generation. And S is short for the structure of *Supplement*. Likewise, E stands for the structure of *Endurance*. And if during the idea creation

process, structure wasn't emphasized or no evidence could be found from the interview record, it was shown with N.A. S+E means during the idea generation process, two type of structure were combined and emphasized simultaneously in one analogy. And the row of "StSi" contains the information that whether an analogy shows structural similarity. If proper structure was used and found from the analogical sentences, they have structural similarity, or else no. Circle means structure similarity was found, dash means that it shows no structural similarity. Interview Rec. stands for the utterance number in interview record transcript.

According to the self-report, P5 in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage mainly tried to find objects showing the characteristic of *Supplement*, and in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage basically created all the sentences by trying to find objects that show the characteristic of *Endurance* under the influence of P6. Some analogical sentences were generated after trying to find objects with *Endurance* characteristic, some combined both *Endurance* and *Supplement* characteristic. In another word, the individual thinking process of P5 to create analogical sentences was influenced by P6 during the group communication in terms of structure. To be specific, P5 acquired from P6 a new structure original used by P6 during the group communication, and was able to utilize it in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage for creating analogical sentences. This type of influence of group communication was defined as Structure Transfer in this study.

Stage		1st stage					2nd stage		
Idea No.	1	2	3	4	5	6	10	11	12
Structure	S	S	S	S	S	N.A.	S+E	Е	S+E
StSi	$\bigcirc$	—	$\bigcirc$	$\bigcirc$	—	—	$\bigcirc$	$\bigcirc$	$\bigcirc$
Interview Rec.	1	1	1	1	1, 7	8, 10	23,25	19,21	27

Figure 5-15 Search Cues Used by P5 according to Self-report

○: Structural similar —: No structural similarity

S: Supplement E: Endurance

And the key information from self-report about this influence was shown in Figure 5-16.

#### Figure 5-16 Interview about Structure Transfer

Р5	And then next, what we discussed. Before the discussion, I just thought about taking things foreigners from outside to supply domestic market was a good thing. And then from here, I was trying to sell the concept that accecpting foreigner might cause something unpleasent, but it was good for the future. I was trying to add this to the statement generation.
Interviewer	How did you change in this way?
P5	That is mainly because of P6

# P11

And for P11, similarly we contrasted the analogical sentences P11 created in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage and 2<sup>nd</sup> stage, it was clear that most analogical sentences generated in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage had the characteristic of *Supplement*, and after group communication, most analogical sentences had the characteristic of *Endurance*. By comparing the relationships shown in sentences generated in two stages, it is obvious a change occurred. And after contrasted the structure P11 used with the structures used by other group members in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage, We found P12 used the characteristic of *Endurance*. Thus it was possible to propose

P11 acquired a new structure from P12 during the group communication. A summary of the structures used by each participant in the group 4 in 2 stages was shown in Table 5-5.

G4	P10	P11	P12
1 <sup>st</sup> stage	Supplement	Supplement	Endurance
2 <sup>nd</sup> stage	Endurance,	Endurance,	Solution,
	Solution	Realization,	Supplement
		Supplement	

Table 5-4 Proper Structures Used by Participants in Group 4

Figure 5-17 summarized P11's focus of characteristic during individual thinking for creation. "Structure" stands for the relationship (characteristic) that participants emphasized during idea generation.

According to the self-report, P11 in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage mainly tried to find objects showing the characteristic of *Supplement* and several less proper structure, and in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage two

analogical sentences were created by trying to find objects that show the characteristic of *Endurance* under the influence of P12. In another word, the individual thinking process of P11 to create analogical sentences was influenced by P12 during the group communication in terms of structure. To be specific, P11 acquired from P12 a new structure original used by P12 during the group communication, and was able to utilize it in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage for creating analogical sentences. That to say Structure Transfer was found in P11's change of individual thinking.

Stage 1st 2nd Idea No. 3 4 6 7 9 10 12 13 17 18 22 1 11 Structure S S S N.A. N.A. N.A. N.A. N.A. N.A. S R Е Е  $\bigcirc$ StSi  $\bigcirc$  $\bigcirc$  $\bigcirc$  $\bigcirc$ 23,25 40,52 35,38 72,75 74,75 83-8 91 93 97 116,1120 Interview Rec. 102 127-0: Structural similar No structural similarity S: Supplement E: Endurance R: Realization

Figure 5-17 Search Cues Used by P11 according to Self-report

And the key information from self-report about this influence was shown in Figure 5-18.

Figure 5-18 Interview about the Structure Transfer

Interviewer	Were you helped or inspired by others during the workshop?
	I think the P10 and P12's idea about nutrition and body is good. It is easy to understand. And I defined the problem as people can not think in the long run, but P12 defined the task as how to experss advantage when there is disadvantage. What I was trying to do was to tell the others the disadvantage is not actually disadvantage if looked in a long run, but P12 was saying the advantage is bigger than disadvantage afterall. And I thought his definition for
P11	the problem is way better than mine. So I approached to his definition.

And meanwhile, as shown in Figure 5-19 among all the analogical sentences created by P11 the number of sentences with non-proper structure in the  $2^{nd}$  stage was smaller than the number in the  $1^{st}$  stage. In another word, P11 generated less analogical sentences showing no structural similarity with the target situation in the  $2^{nd}$  stage.

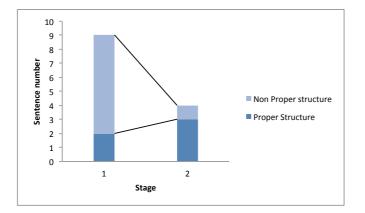


Figure 5-19 Structure of Analogical Sentences Created by P11 in Two Stages

And from the self-report, we found change in individual thinking for idea generation. The reason why P11 generated more than 70% non-structure similar sentences was that P11 was fixated on the idea of emphasizing other problem features such as the problems in future society the current labor shortage might cause (such as unstable society) in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage. However, such features have no direct relationship with the importation of foreign worker importation. In this way, P11 made a lot of analogy with less proper structure. In another word, P11 was found being fixated on using a less proper structure. It was shown in Figure 5-17 as well. From the figure, it was clear that in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage P11 paid less attention to the proper structure when creating analogical sentences. However, after group discussion, P11 was able to concentrate creating most analogical sentences with proper structure. Therefore, from the analysis of P11's individual thinking, it was obvious that P11 received influences from group communication so that he could overcome fixating on using non-proper structures. This type of influence of group communication was defined as Cognitive Shift for overcoming fixation.

In summary, according to the analysis above, in terms of enhancing structural similarity we found the following 2 influences of group communication towards individual thinking from P5 and P11. They were summarized in Table 5-6.

# Table 5-5 Influences of Group Communication Regarding Performance Improvementin Structural Similarity

	P5	P11
Structure Transfer	0	$\bigcirc$
Cognitive Shift	×	$\bigcirc$
O: Direct Influence	×: No Influen	ce

And the definition of these two group communication influences was summarized in Table 5-7.

Table 5-6 Definitions of Group Communication's Influences Regarding Performance
Improvement in Structural Similarity

Influence	Definition							
Structure Transfer	After group communication, in the 2 <sup>nd</sup> individual idea generation							
	stage, a participant was able to utilize the structure that was							
	initially used in the 1st individual idea generation stage by another							
	participant from the same group. The structure transferred shows							
	similarity with the structure in the issue problem.							
Cognitive Shift	Participant became able to focus on creating analogical sentences							
	in the 2 <sup>nd</sup> individual idea generation stage emphasizing the							
	resemblance towards issue problem structure after group							
	communication.							

#### 5.4. Discussion

Group communication was found to be beneficial for individual thinking during idea generation process. Some participants were able to enhance their performance for creating analogy in individual work after discuss with group members. From them group communication were found positively influencing the analogy creation process in the aspect of superficial similarity or structure similarity.

For the aspect of superficial similarity, participants were able to create low superficial similar (high latent semantic distance) analogies by acquiring a high LaSeD source word from other members during group communication or retrieving one under the influences of group communication. To be specific, under the group influence of Source Word Transfer, participants were able to acquire a high LaSeD source word from other members. One the other hand, participants were able to find a high LaSeD source word by themselves if participants learnt to use a far latent semantic distance Domain, became confident with trying a search cue after group communication (SC \_ Confidence), or became able to view the issue problem from another perspective after group communication (SC \_ Problem). Moreover, group communication was beneficial to participants who had difficulty focusing on the retrieval and use of source word. Group communication helped them focus on analogy creation (Cognitive shift to Analogy Creation). In such way, participants could improve the performance in creating analogy with low superficial similarity.

And meanwhile during the group communication, participants benefited regarding structural similarity as well. That is to say, after group communication, participants were able to create more analogical sentences that show resemblance with the target problem. The positive group communication influence took place in the form of Structure Transfer and Cognitive Shift. To be specific, during the group communication, participants were able to learn and acquire from other members about new but proper problem structure and implement it in one's own analogy generation. Moreover, during group communication, the focus of creating analogy might be shifted on structure instead of less relevant problem features. In this way, participants were able to create analogies with more structural resemblance.

These influences of group communication wielded impact on different stage of idea creation. According to the SIAM model proposed by Nijstad and Stroebe (2006), the

process of idea generation is a repeated search for ideas in associative memory proceeding in 2 stages, including knowledge activation and idea production. Some influences of group communication found in this research stimulated these stages. To be specific, providing high LaSeD source word and domain activated related knowledge directly. And providing new perspective to solve the problem worked as a search cue for knowledge activation. Increasing of self-confidence within a search cue motivated participants to focus and supported the knowledge activation process. And cognitive shift to analogy creation (instead of creating unrelated ideas) supported the accomplishment of the task instead of directly influencing any of the idea generation stage. And for the influences of group communication found from structural similarity analysis, structure transfer mainly worked as a search cue that stimulated the knowledge stimulation stage. On the other hand, the influence of overcoming fixation worked as a deactivation to the idea generation process. The function of overcoming fixation was close to the influences of increasing confidence and cognitive shift to analogy creation, which directed the participants to focus on proper search cues or domains.

	For idea gene	eration process	Influence type		
	Knowledge	Deactivation	Element	Cognitive	
	Activation		Provision	Shift	
Source word transfer	$\bigcirc$		$\bigcirc$		
Domain transfer	$\bigcirc$		$\bigcirc$		
Cognitive shift to				$\bigcirc$	
analogy creation					
SC _ Confidence				$\bigcirc$	
SC _ Perspective	$\bigcirc$		$\bigcirc$		
Structure transfer	0		$\bigcirc$		
Cognitive shift for		0		$\bigcirc$	
overcoming fixation					

Table 5-7 Categorization of Group Communication's Influences

Therefore as summarized in Table 5-7 all these influences of group communication could be separated into several groups based on their different impact on idea

generation. In the column of Knowledge Activation, all the influences worked directly to stimulate the participants to activate some personal knowledge for idea creation. Deactivation contains the influences that caused participants to deliberately suppress the willingness to use some concepts. And as for the influence type, group communication was possible to directly provide clues or elements for other participants to create new ideas while support the idea creation process by directing the subject cognitive focus. Therefore these influences could be divided into 2 types, elements provision and cognitive shift. All the influences of group communication fell into the group of elements provision mainly functioned to provide clues or elements for participants to utilize and stimulate the idea generation process directly. And the influences in the other group influenced the idea generation by affecting the judgment of the creation process. In another word, instead of directly providing the materials to use, group communication changed participants' understanding or judgment about the task thus influenced the final results.

And additionally, investigation on the non-improved participants was conducted likewise. And the result was shown in Table 5-8 and Table 5-9.

 Table 5-8 Influences of Group Communication on Participants Who Had Low

 Performance in 2<sup>nd</sup> Stage regarding LaSeD

	P1	P4	P5*	P6	P10	P11*	P12
Image Transfer	×	×	×	$\bigcirc$	×	×	×
Domain Transfer	×	×	×	×	×	×	×
SC _ Confidence	×	×	×	×	×	×	×
SC Problem	×	$\bigcirc$	×	×	×	×	×
Cognitive shift to	×	×	×	×	×	×	×
Analogy Creation							

○: Influence

 $\times$ : No Influence

 Table 5-9 Influences of Group Communication on Participants Who Had Low

 Performance in 2<sup>nd</sup> Stage regarding Structural Similarity

	P1	P3	P4	P6	P8	Р9
Structure Transfer	×	×	$\bigcirc$	×	×	×
Cognitive Shift	×	×	×	×	×	×

 $\bigcirc$ : Influence  $\times$ : No Influence

From these participants, influences of group communication were found in 3 participants. For finding out why these two participants were not able to improve under the positive group communication influence, further analysis was conducted in chapter 8.

# 6. Influence Generation Process during Verbal Communication

A further investigation about the changes triggered by group communication was conducted to find how these influences took place. Verbal is very crucial for investigating the information exchange between group members, which influences individual thinking for idea generation. In this chapter, analysis would mainly focus on the verbal communication that positively influenced participants.

#### 6.1. Analysis Method

The investigation subjects were the group communications after it participants improved individual performances. The investigations about group influences on superficial similarity and structure similarity were conducted separately.

For identifying the generation process of group influence, firstly a conversation flow was drawn based on the group communication transcripts. The group communication could be divided into clusters of utterances mainly based on the conversation topic. Specifically during the conversation, if the group was talking about the same thing through a period of time, the utterances made in this time interval were grouped into one cluster (one cluster of utterances). If the topic changed, the previous conversation cluster was terminated; meanwhile another conversation cluster was initiated. In this way, by connecting the clusters chronologically it was possible to draw a conversation flow depicting the group communication chronologically.

Based on the conversation flow and changes in individual thinking, we further probed the mechanism of influence by clarifying the influence process and identifying the specific main contents and utterance functions for wielding influences. In this sense, it was possible to see how individual thinking was influenced during group communication.

Furthermore a mechanism categorization was conducted based on the analysis result of each detailed mechanism analysis. As a result key phases were extracted. Generation process was built based on these key phases.

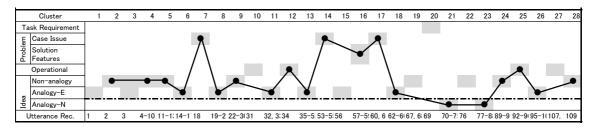
Finally a summary discussion was provided at the end of this chapter.

6.2. Group Communication's Influence Mechanism (Superficial Similarity)

#### **P2**

The group communication P2 participated could be depicted as Figure 6-1.

#### Figure 6-1 P2 in Group Conversations



Grey boxes stand for the group conversation in a chronological order. Black dots stood for the conversations P2 participated. Therefore, the black line connecting the black dots shows P2's change of focus during group communication.

The conversation contents can generally be categorized into four groups, task requirement, problem related, idea related and operation. Task requirement refers to the conversation regarding the requirement of the task from the reading material. And problem related conversations are those discussions that tried to clarify the problem, and the expected features of solutions that could properly solve the problem. One the other hand, idea related conversations are mainly concerning the already-created sentences. It includes sharing, commenting, and improvement of the ideas. And for idea generation in group communication stage, sometimes participants would focus on some ideas that were not related with analogy, such as slogan, however it took a large part of conversation such as in Group 1, all were recorded and marked in the flow. And meanwhile, participants talked a lot about the analogies as well. For the already-created analogical sentences, they were represented by Analogy-E; and for the newly created analogical sentence, those created during the group communication, they belonged to Analogy-N.

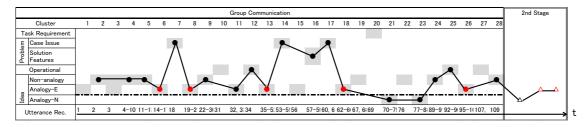
And the last row, the Utterance Rec. contains the information of which line from the interview formed the conversation cluster.

For the 2 influences of group communication found from P2, following influence mechanisms were identified respectively from the communication flow.

#### Source Word Transfer

For the analysis of source word transfer effect, all the transferred word related conversations were identified and marked with red dots. And in the "2<sup>nd</sup> stage" space, the triangles stand for the action of creating new ideas. Red triangles were the analogical sentences using the transferred source word.

#### Figure 6-2 Clusters Related to Source Word Transfer (P2)



From Figure 6-2, it was clear that among all the analogy related conversations most were about the transferred source word. Therefore, it was possible that frequently talking about one source word might trigger the influence of Source Word Transfer. And among all the transferred source word related conversation, it was found that P1 and P2 mainly contributed.

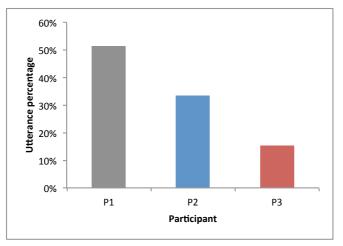


Figure 6-3 Utterance Percentage about the Transferred Source Word of Group 1

Furthermore the way discussion was made might be crucial for the forming of group communication's influence as well. Generally, based on the purpose of the conversation, all utterances could be coded as different functions. Utterance functions used for coding

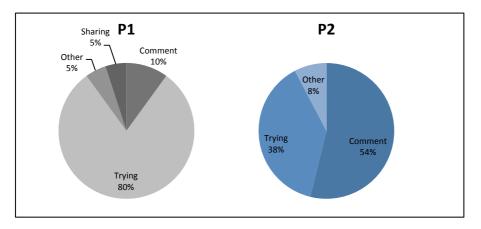
were shown in the following table.

	1. Purpose	Make participants, excluding the generator, know/understand what is the proposal, how and why it is proposed on purpose or naturally.
Sharing	2. Contents	Explanation about the origin of the proposal; Inquiries about the proposal.
	3. Example	"The Labor mobility is like currency circulation in economy. We invest in overseas market, and labor should also move like investment in them.", "What is sacrificed when it is vaccine?"
	1. Purpose	To analyze the case situation or relationships in order to find out what kind of analogy should be created or the standards for a good statement. Or to find out a proper perspective or way to generate statements. To keep the process in the right direction.
Meta	2. Contents	Analysis about the task, the feature of outcome or the comment or evaluation about conducts in the workshop using top-down method. Or propose a method to generate statements. Or underlying mechanism analysis (general situation analysis), or personal opinion on the feature of ideal statement. Or the evaluation on the process (if what was going on is right).
	3. Example	"And (the policy) it is quite resisted, right?", "What are the standards for defining the best?","But if agreement cannot be made on the emotion level, it is difficult to have logical discussion."
	1. Purpose	To express the personal negative or positive opinions concerning the quality of ideas/statements directly or indirectly; Or to improve the statement by suggesting what to do; Or to compare the similarity or difference between different statements
Comment	2. Contents	Evaluation, doubt, preferrence, judgment or suggestion or comparison and related explication
	3. Example	"But I'm not sure about the old man", "So as P10 said, the two of health and food is easy to understand."
	1. Purpose	To make new statements or improve original statements by trying
	2. Contents	New/Improved sentences
Trying	3. Example	"Something like 'it is bitter when swallowing it, but after taking it, it will be good for the body'", "Closed room Closed society People die…"
Other	1. Purpose	Utterence for keeping the process progressing or comments on participants instead of ideas/statements or any other utterence that cannot be grouped
Other	2. Contents	Question about what to do next, or evaluation/judgment comment on group members.
	3. Example	"But we have to do it from now right?", "Oh, it's typical P10."

Table 6-1 Definition of Utterance Functions

And from the utterance of P1 and P2, the functions of comment and trying were frequently identified, as shown in the figures bellow. Hence, it was possible to suggest that trying to use a word or comment on the analogy containing the word might stimulate the occurrence of Source Word Transfer.

Figure 6-4 Composition of P1's and P2's Utterance Related to The Transferred Source Word



And all the above-mentioned conversation played roles in various sub-phases that formed the final influence. To be specific, as shown in Figure 6-5, the influence was realized with 4 steps.

2nd Stage 20 13 Cluste Task Reg Case Issue Solution Features Operationa Non-analogy Analogy-E Analogy-N 4-10 11-1 14-1 18 19-2 22-3(31 32, 3:34 35-5:53-5!56 57-5!60, 6 62-6!67, 6!69 70-7!76 1(107, 109 Utterance Rec t Step 2 13 4 Create new statemer Postive on source word, negative on Improve Not satisfied P2's Act

Figure 6-5 4 Steps for Realizing Source Word Transfer (P2)

In the chronological order, at the early stage of group communication, P2 expressed positive comments on the transferred source word, showing that P2 was aware of the source word existence at the beginning of the group communication. And later working with the other members P2 tried to improve the analogical sentences using the same source word. However, at the end of the conversation, P2 expressed negative comments

on the already-created analogical sentences centering on the source word, showing dissatisfaction. Consequently, P2 created new statements using the same source word in the  $2^{nd}$  idea generation stage.

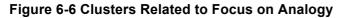
Therefore, by commenting on a source word of analogy positively but negatively on the analogical sentence P2 started to improve the analogical sentence by trying different sentence forms. Further dissatisfaction triggered the source word transfer.

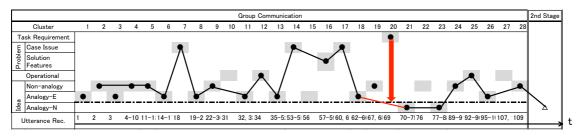
Furthermore in the  $1^{st}$  step participants mainly adopted comment as the communication function (71%). Likewise trying was found highly adopted (78%) in the  $2^{nd}$  step. And in the  $3^{rd}$  step both comment and trying were mainly adopted (71%) for communication.

#### Focus on Analogy

Meanwhile the group communication's influence of Focus on Analogy was found in P2 as well. This influence involved a cognitive shift, specifically from slogan creation to analogy creation.

In Figure 6-6 all focus related conversations were identified and marked with green dots. And the connection showing the cognitive shift was marked red line. And a red arrow connecting the utterance that directly caused the shift and the red line was draw to show the direct influence.





The most direct influence from the group communication to P2 regarding cognitive shift was the part marked red. From Figure 6-6, it was clear that P2 was influenced while observing the conversation (not talking with other group members but listening). And the utterance content was about the task requirement. The utterance worked as a meta-comment effecting participants' understanding of the anticipated outcome from idea generation.

Additionally, in order to show the more clearly the cognitive shift process, the related group conversation might be separated into several steps showing different focus of P2. To be specific, as shown in Figure 6-7, the influence process might be divided into 6 steps.

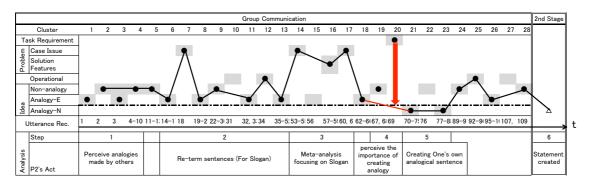


Figure 6-7 6 Steps Describing Focus on Analogy

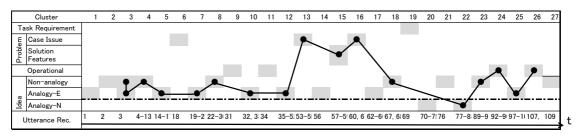
In the chronological order, at the early stage of group communication, P2 purely perceived the analogies created by other group members. And later P2 started to work with the other members trying to re-term the analogical sentences for the rhetoric purpose. In another word, P2 focused on making a slogan that sounds good instead of creating analogies. And after a meta-analysis of slogan, P2 perceived the fact that it is important to create analogy by observing the other's conversation. And additionally, this Meta-comment occurred because of cluster 19, another participant was trying to keep directing the future work averting from analogy creation. Consequently, P2 created new analogical statements during the group communication and improved it in the 2<sup>nd</sup> idea generation stage.

In P2's case observing the meta-discussion about task requirement helped P2 to shift the focus to analogy creation.

#### **P3**

The group conversations P3 participated could be depicted as Figure 6-8.

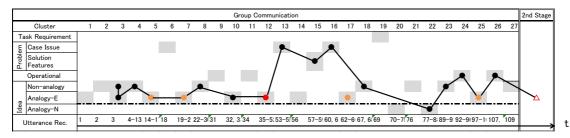
Figure 6-8 P3 in Group Conversations



The group communication's influence of Source Word Transfer was found in P3. All conversations regarding the transfer process could be divided into 2 steps, P3 participated conversation and P3 observed conversation. In the following flow chart, among the conversations focusing on the transferred word, those P3 participated was marked with red dot and those P3 observed were marked as orange dots.

From Figure 6-9, it was obvious that different from the case of P2, only a small proportion of discussion focused on the analogy that contains the transferred word. Therefore, it was possible that observing frequently talked source word might trigger the influence of Source Word Transfer as well.

Figure 6-9 Clusters Related to Source Word Transfer (P3)



Specifically, different from P2, P3 did not participated in the group communication actively. The percentage of P3's total utterance concerning the transferred source word is less that 20% as shown in Figure 6-3. It showed that P3 mainly observed during the discussion.

Meanwhile though the utterance from P3 was few, it is necessary to check what utterances P3 made, and how they were made. In another word, the content and function of utterances were investigated.

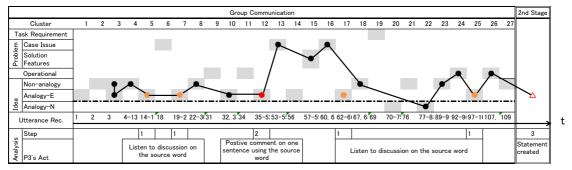
It was found most of the utterances were comment. All comments were about the re-termed sentences.

## Sharing 17% Other 16% Comment 67%

## Figure 6-10 Composition of P3's Utterance Related to The Transferred Source Word

In order to better show the mechanism of source word transfer for P3, the process might be divided into 3 steps.

## Figure 6-11 3 Steps for Realizing Source Word Transfer (P3)



P3 mainly listened to the conversation between other members about the transferred source word and made positive comments about one re-termed analogical sentence. Consequently P3 created a new analogical sentence using the same source word in the  $2^{nd}$  idea generation stage.

Therefore, by observing frequent discussion on one source word, and commenting positively on the source word triggered the source word transfer. In another word, positively agreed on one source word might stimulate the source word transfer.

#### **P9**

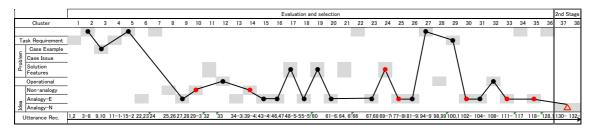
The process of group communication P9 participated could be depicted as Figure 6-13.

#### Domain Transfer

The group communication's influence of Domain Transfer was found in P9. Specifically, the transferred domain was "Pop Culture", that contains the currently popular entities or items. Source words showing the feature of being popular were categorized into this group, such as idol group, items from a drama or a song.

And in the group conversation, we found two types of utterance that might stimulate this influence. One is direct discussion about the analogies within the domain and other one is discussion over things or topics that has the feature of being popular. Utterances about the topic of being popular or something popular were marked with red dots in the following flow chart. And red triangle was the idea created under the influence. From Figure 6-12, in the idea field it was notably that "Pop culture" related conversation recurred frequently.





About the content of discussion, it included discussion about the current popular events/topics, analysis about the necessity of being popular and re-term of the already made analogies into sentences with popular features.

Concerning the specific utterances made, from Figure 6-14 it was easy to see that P7 contributed around 10%. And P8 and P9, the influencer and influence receiver, were the main actors for the related conversation.

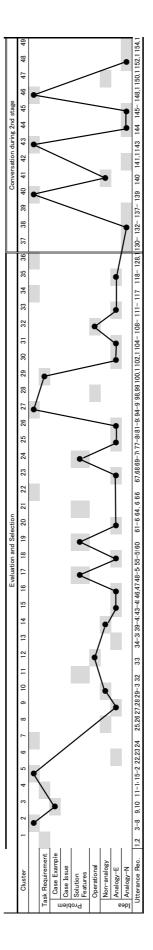


Figure 6-13 P9 in Group Conversations

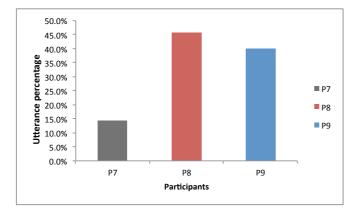


Figure 6-14 Utterance Percentage about the Domain among 3 Participants

Through analysis on the two sides of influence respectively, different usage of utterance function was found. For P8, the one who influenced, around half of the utterance were sharing. And through the function of trying, P8 expressed his idea in the way of re-terming other source words into the sentences that matched with P8's preference. In this case it was to combine those source words with other popular sentence forms. And it was found that most meta-analysis P8 made was to directly express the personal preference and tendency to make sentences with the popular feature. Therefore, through the function of sharing, meta-analysis and trying P8 expressed personal opinion directly and indirectly.

Meanwhile, most of P9's utterance functions were comment, meta-analysis and other. The main idea of meta-analysis P9 participated was the conversation with P8 and it worked to help P9 understand P8's thinking. And most comment made by P9 was about what message should the sentences convey. And the utterances within the "other" function group were mainly about P9's opinion on the action of re-terming sentences into popular forms.

The percentage of utterance functions P8 and P9 used was shown in Figure 6-15.

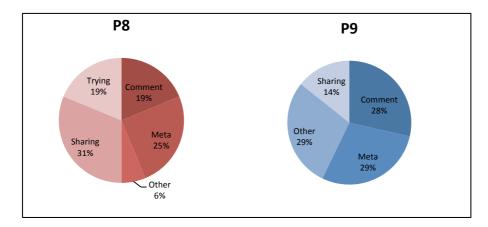


Figure 6-15 Composition of P8's and P9's Utterance Related to The Transferred Domain

In order to better show the influence mechanism within group communication, related conversation might be divided into 4 steps for triggering the group communication's influences.

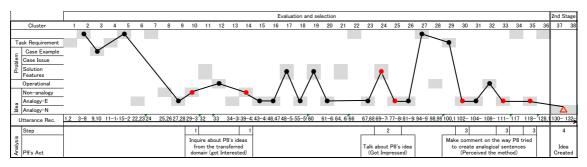


Figure 6-16 4 Steps for Realizing Domain Transfer

In the chronological order, at the early stage of group communication, P9 made inquiries to P8 about the sentences he wrote. Since the inquiries were made by P9 initiatively, it might be safe to suggest that P9 got interested into P8's idea at early phase. And later along with the evaluation of all the sentences, P9 referred to P8's idea for suggesting the necessity of making sentences that might become popular. Since this action was done by P9 initiatively as well, it might be possible that the P8's idea impressed P9. And later P8 tried several time to re-write sentences in the current popular sentence format, P9 made comment and perceived the method and purpose of

P8's creation. And after the group evaluation and selection stage, P9 generated one analogy with the same feature.

Therefore, by frequently discussing with others about the created ideas, expected solution features or creation method in the form of sharing, comment, or meta-analysis could help stimulate domain transfer.

#### SC \_ Perspective

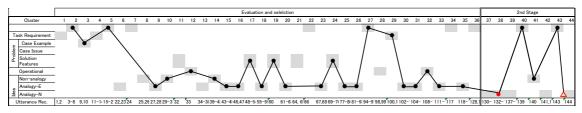
The group influence of SC \_ Perspective found in P9 occurred during the discussion in  $2^{nd}$  idea generation stage.

The experiment was designed to encourage participants to talk in the evaluation and selection stage, and suggest individual work for idea generation stage. However, no intervene was conducted if the conversation took place spontaneously. Due to the same impact to idea generation, the conversations occurred in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage were thought to be proper for analysis as well.

According to the self-report, P9 obtained inspiration from the idea of "Exile". All utterances were inspected and the cluster related with "Exile" was marked with red dot. And red triangle was the idea created under the influence.

From Figure 6-17, it was obvious that related conversation cluster only occurred once.

## Figure 6-17 Clusters Related to SC \_ Perspective



A further investigation was made about the cluster of utterance. It was found that the content of this cluster had more similar features with the case issue. As shown in the following table, all the sentences P8 created could be separated into 3 groups. U stands for the examples that described unusual things that had unexpected but good outcome; P emphasizes to use well-known sentence to hint and persuade the public; and lastly O tried to show that positive changes occurred after supplement the insufficient. And possibly since the relationship described with O was closer to the issue problem, it attracted P9. And this cluster mainly consisted of utterances with the function of

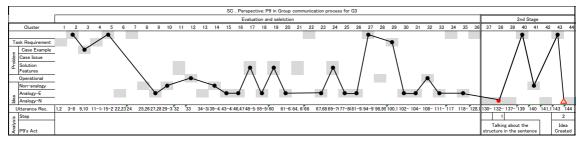
sharing.

Stage	1st Evaluation and stage Selection 2nd stage									
Utterance Rec.	13	25,26	31	130,131	132,133	137,138	141,142	145	150,151	154,155
Participants	P8	P8	P8	P8	P8	P8	P8	P8	P8	P8
Features	U	U	Р	U	0	U	U	U	U	U

#### Figure 6-18 Features of P8's Ideas

The influence mechanism was comparatively simple. Within group communication the influence took place with 2 steps..

#### Figure 6-19 2 Steps for Realizing SC \_ Perspective



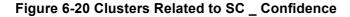
Firstly, P8 shared with P9 the idea of "Exile" and explained in the detail why it represented the issue problem. And P9 later made a comment on the outcome stated in this idea. And later in the  $2^{nd}$  stage an analogy was created based on this idea.

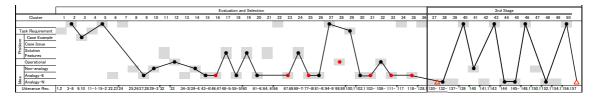
Therefore, the explanation of the way how various analogies match with the issue problem might help trigger other members to build a new perspective for solving the problem.

## SC \_ Confidence

According to the interview with P9, comments from the other members about the idea of "Momotaro" mainly triggered this influence. Therefore, except the sharing utterance made by P9 at the beginning, all the comments during discussion about this idea were marked with red dots in the communication flow. The reason excluding the firs sharing utterance was because the focus was place on the influence came from the others, the first introduction sharing was mandatory and thought to be less related to the change of

P9's thinking. And the red triangle in Figure 6-20 was the idea created under this influence.





From Figure 6-20, it was clear that the discussion about the target idea repeatedly occurred several times. And from Figure 6-21 we found P7 mainly used comments and P8 used comments and trying for sentence improvement during the group communication.

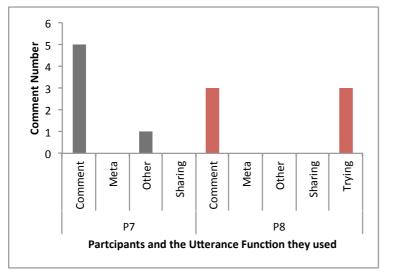


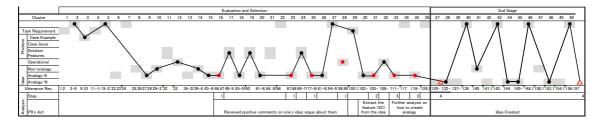
Figure 6-21 Utterance Function in Group Communication (P7 and P8)

From a further investigation into the comments made by P7 and P8, we found few negative comments were made about this idea. And notably most comments made by P7 were positive ideas. And among the positive comments, though 75% was simple expression of personal preference, detailed arguments about why the idea of "Momotaro" was good were given as well. The notion of "teamwork" was emphasized, and later it helped to P9 to reach the concept of "Equal".

The influence mechanism within the group communication might be divided into 4

#### steps.

#### Figure 6-22 4 Steps for Realizing SC \_ Confidence



Firstly, P9 received positive responses about the source word of "Momotaro". And later P9 had discussion with the other members, and did a detailed analysis about it. During this process, the feature of "teamwork" was extracted. And combing with the discussion result about "teamwork" from the other analogies, the notion of "equal" was found, and it later in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage it became P9's new search cue for retrieving source words. And it was further followed by a discussion from where P9 found it would be difficult to use the source word. During the whole evaluation and selection stage, mostly P9 received positive comments. Consequently, in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage with feeling confident with the newly generated search cue, P9 created two analogies.

Therefore, the positive detailed analysis and evaluation about how the analogies match with the problem issue might further generate a hint/search cue. Combined with the confidence obtained from group discussion, it helped to stimulate further source word retrieval.

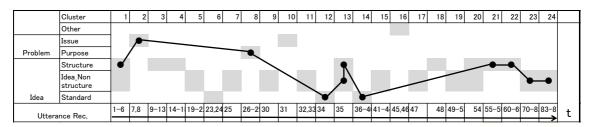
## 6.3. Group Communication's Influence Mechanism (Structural Similarity)

P5 and P11 were studied for identifying the influence of group communication towards individual thinking for idea generation in terms of structural similarity.

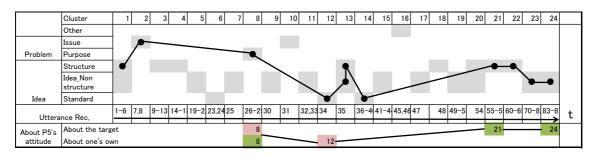
#### **P5**

The group communication's influence of structure transfer was found in the case of P5. P5's participation in the group communication was shown in Figure 6-23. In this chart, all the transferred structure related conversation was coded and separated into clusters based on the conversation contents, and shown in grey. The conversations P5 participated, except when P5 expressed no specific personal opinion such as saying "um", were marked with black dots.

#### Figure 6-23 P5 in Group Conversations



During the discussion, the change of P5's attitude regarding structure was obvious. As shown in the following chart, P5 changed from supporting one's own structure to the transferred structure during the conversation. And specifically, P5 first started with debating one's own structure as more proper by analyzing the purpose expressed in the task, and the corresponding evaluation criteria. However, after a re-study of the purpose of the task and compared some sentences, P5 started to doubt the evaluation criteria and the properness of the structure he proposed. After a further idea evaluation with the other group members, the transferred structure was evaluated as the most suitable structure for accomplishing this task.



#### Figure 6-24 The Clusters Related to Structure Transfer

The structure related conversation involving attitude manifestation and attitude change could be summarized in the following table.

Cluster No.	P5's involvement	Conversation main contents			
8	Participate	The purpose in the task; evaluation criteria			
9-11	Observe	Characteristics of ideas and task issue; expected idea			
		features			
12	Participate	Evaluation criteria			
13-20	Observe	Improvement of ideas; structure; possible outcome			
		and characteristics of ideas			
	Participate	Characteristics of ideas; evaluation criteria			
21	Participate	Anticipated positive outcome from the structure			
		feature			
24	Participate	Group selection			

 Table 6-2 Clusters Related to Structure Transfer and P5's Involvement

One example of group communication related to the transferred structure was presented in Figure 6-25.

Start	End	Who	To who	Content
59:47.1	59:58.4	P5	All	The opposite's concern might be dispelled, but we cannot see the necessity from it. Instead, we can see it from the statement of vaccine.
00:00.8	00:01.6	P4	P5	Indeed
00:01.7	00:09.5	P6	P5	If it was vaccine, indeed it is clear that after injecting it, cold symptom will be mitigated.
00:13.7	00:15.6	P4	P6	What is sacrificed when it is vaccine?
00:15.8	00:18.9	P6	P4	To catch cold slightly
00:19.0	00:21.1	P4	P6	I know, it is the disadvantage, right?
00:21.5	00:38.6	P6	P4	Not disadvantage. The moment vaccine was injected, one will catch a light cold. And because of it, the antibody for immunity will be created. And next time, when one gets cold, it is possible to avoid heavy influence because of it. And the statement is similar to this.
00:37.4	00:40.3	P4	P6	Oh, I thought the sacrifice was the pain the moment when injected
00:40.4	00:42.5	P6	P4	It might be included as well
00:42.5	00:44.3	P4	P6	*Didn't expect it to be such a big influence
00:46.6	00:51.6	P6	P4	In fact, because of vaccine, some severe problem occured as well
00:51.9	00:54.9	P5	P4	occasionally, people die because of vaccine.
00:55.5	00:58.1	P4	All	Then I think the statement of vaccine is fine.
00:58.8	01:01.8	P5	All	And the analogy is clear in the case of vaccine

Figure 6-25 An Example of Group Communication Related to Structure Transfer (P5)

Therefore in the case of P5, conversation about the evaluation criteria based on the purpose of the task and comparison evaluation of the structure were crucial. Main utterance functions found were meta-analysis, comments and sharing of concept mapping. And final selection decision might be influential as well.

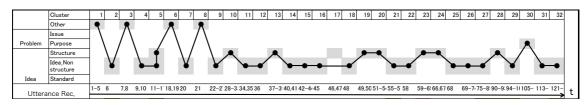
#### P11

Structure Transfer

The group communication's influence of structure transfer was found in P11 as well.

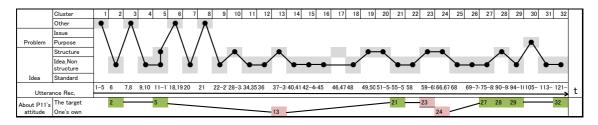
P11's participation in the group communication was shown in Figure 6-26. In this chart, all the transferred structure related conversation was coded and separated into clusters based on the conversation contents, and shown in grey. The conversations P11 participated, except when P11 expressed no specific personal opinion such as saying "um", were marked with black dots.

Figure 6-26 P11 in Group Conversations



Different from P5, P11 started with a supportive attitude towards the transferred structure as shown in Figure 6-27. Along the discussion, P11's attitude alternated between support and doubt. And to be specific, P11 started with pure expressions of positive preference, no detailed reason explaining the preference was given at the beginning. And in the later stage, P11 discussed with the other members about different sentences structure and expressed positive and negative comments. And during the process, the expected features of ideas were proposed. Finally P11 agreed that the transferred structure should be adopted. Further creation and improvement was conducted based on it.





The structure related conversation involving attitude manifestation and attitude change could be summarized in Table 6-3.

Process No.	P11's involvement	Conversation main contents
2, 5	Participate	Positive judgment
13	Participate	The properness of the structure
15-20	Participate	The structures; purpose of sentence structures;
21	Participate	Evaluation criteria

Table 6-3 Clusters Related to Structure Transfer and P11's Involvement

22	Participate	Sentences improvement (adopting the same
		structure change the source word)
23	Participate	Impact of the source word
24	Participate	The comparison and evaluation of different
		structures
25, 26	Participate	The comparison and evaluation of different
		structures
27-29	Participate	Sentences improvement (adopting the same structure change the source word); comparison and evaluation of different structures
32	Participate	Group selection

Figure 6-28 An Example of Group Communication Related to Structure Transfer (P11)

Start	End	Who	To w	Content
58:48.2	58:52.3	P11	All	Seirogan might be the best
58:52.5	59:00.8	P11	All	But "one self is sick". It doesn't have to be seirogan, right?
59:01.1	59:02.6	P10	All	"Good medicine is bitter" is good
				I was thinking about the image of bitter medicine, (that why seirogan was
59:03.4	59:07.0	P12	P11	choosen)
				Yes, understand. And there's nothing else can be a good example right? I
59:07.7	59:10.5	P11	P12	tried to find though.
59:12.7	59:19.8	P11	All	Good medicine is bitter is indeed the case.
				But just like P10 said, future advantage might has nothing to do with the
59:20.4	59:32.8	P11	All	elderly. Then someone might think why bother to take the bitter medicine.
59:33.8	59:37.5	P11	All	If we can find something quite pushing, then that will be so nice.
59:40.5	59:42.2	P11	All	Something like cancer in the case
59:42.6	59:43.4	P10	P11	You are right

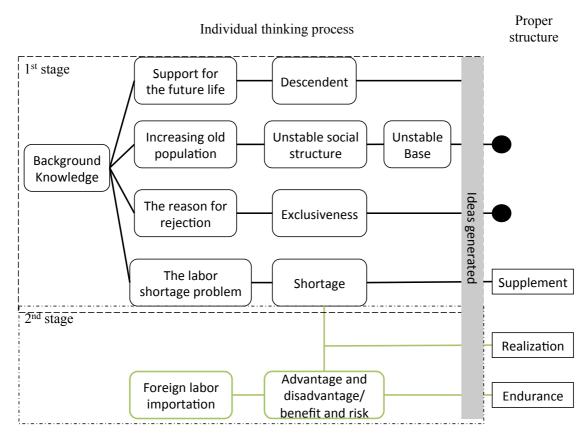
Therefore, in the case of P11, conversation about the target sentence could deepen members' understanding about the structure, comparison between structures regarding the properness helped P11 choose one structure for analogy creation, and after chose structure members tried to retrieve source words that better represent the problem, all might stimulate the transfer of proper structure. Main utterance functions found were meta-analysis, comments and sharing of concept mapping. And final selection decision might be influential as well

**Overcoming Fixation** 

Another group communication's influence, Overcoming Fixation, was found in P11 as

well. As shown in the graph, after group discussion P11 was able to shift focus on the other aspects of the task that later triggered the creation of more proper structurally similar analogical sentences. Similar to Focus on Analogy, this influence involved cognitive shift as well. However instead of helping participants focus on something, this influence helped participants to overcome fixation.

For generating ideas, search cues were necessary. And in some case, different from source word domain, problem feature was adopted. Structure is one specific form of features. Specifically every structure describing the relationship in the problem could be a feature of that problem. However, not all features can be extended into a structure. In the case of P11, 5 features were used in the 2 individual stages. The feature of "Descendent", "Unstable Base", "Exclusiveness" and "Shortage" were generated by P11 in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage. "Descendent", "Unstable based" and "Exclusiveness" were three features showing no structural resemblance with the foreign labor importation issue. And from the "Shortage" feature, P11 generated analogies showing the structure of "Supplement". And P11 acquired the last feature of "advantage/disadvantage" from P12. The individual thinking process in the idea generation stages regarding analogy structure could be summarized in Figure 6-29 based on the interview record. All black lines and circles stand for P11's original perceptions and green lines and circles stand for perceptions of others. Ideas generated with the two black circles marked search cue were selected by P11 as personal favorite ideas and presented in the evaluation and selection stage. Therefore the search cues/features discussed during the evaluation and selection stages were "Unstable Base", "Exclusiveness" from P11. According to experiment record, "Shortage", "Advantage/Disadvantage", and "Diversity" were proposed to discuss from the other two members.



## Figure 6-29 P11's Search Cue Development in 2 Stages

#### Figure 6-30 An Example of Group Communication Related to Overcoming Fixation

Interviewer	How about the injection to children
P11	So it is similar with the drug (proposed by P12), bitter but good for human. But I put children there to hint the future.
P11	This massage statement says about to stop using the traditional ways, like using massage to cure desease, go to hospital is better, is what I wanted to say in this sentence.
Interviewer	The traditional way didn't work. So stop it.
P11	Yes. To accept injection. So to accept to do something else by someone else, it is impossible to be on one's own.
P11	And I defined the problem as people can not think in the long run, but P12 defined the task as how to experss advantage when there is disadvantage. What I was trying to do was to tell the others the disadvantage is not actually disadvantage if looked in a long run, but P12 was saying the advantage is bigger than disadvantage afterall. And I thought his definition for the problem is way better than mine. So I approached to his definition.

The discussion flow concerning the 5 features could be depicted as Figure 6-31. In this chart, circles stand for neutral comments or explanation; red question marks represent doubt was expressed; red crosses mean negative comment was made and the double circle stands for positive comments. Between conversation clusters, arrows stand for group communication with no less than 2 participants, while dash arrows stand for the situation that all utterances were made by the idea generator.

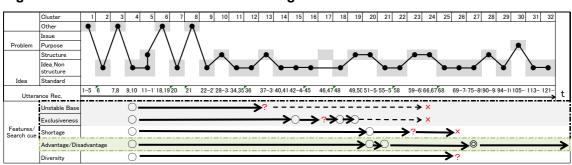


Figure 6-31 Clusters Related to Overcoming Fixation

From the comparison between different features in the flow chart, it was easy to find that during the discussion participants mainly focused on features other members proposed. The "Advantage/Disadvantage" was relatively deeply discussed and finally chosen by the group. Meanwhile all the two proposed by P11 were doubted and finally negative evaluated by P11. After had a concentrated discussion on the other features and negative evaluation on the features proposed by oneself, P11 shifted focus from previous ones to the newly agreed feature.

At the early stage of group communication, most utterances were the sharing and commenting about the ideas, especially about the relationship in the analogies and its resemblance with the relationship shown in task problem. And later it was followed with by a meta-analysis about the audience and identification of standards for evaluating if the analogy would impact, or it was followed by a comparison of analogy features/structures, consequently the judgment about the preferred feature was carried out. In this way, P11 overcame previous fixation and shifted focus to a proper feature.

#### 6.4. Generation Process

The influence of group communication to individual thinking can be shown as a change in individual thinking. For a change process, there were an initial point and a final point. The process between the initial point and final point was the change process. In this research, we focused on group communication's influences towards individual thinking, the change of individual cognitive position is a crucial factor. In this study, we compared the cognitive position change. Specifically concerning a same concept, whether a participant was activating in using it or not. In order to extract the generation process by analyzing the mechanisms, two processes were carried out. Firstly, based on the impact on position change, all group communication's influences were divided into 2 groups, including group A (stable group) and group B (changed group). And secondly, the common phases were identified by comparing mechanisms from the same group for explaining the key phases for generating the influences of group communication. Consequently we extracted common generation processes with these key phases.

The initial position of each participant can be categorized into activating and deactivating position. Activating position stands for being curious or positive about the concept. And deactivating position stands for being uninterested or uncertain about the concept. And the final positions can be evaluated in the same way. The analysis result of all the improved participants was summarized in Table 6-4. And the evaluation was based on discussion and interview record. In addition, P3 was less proper for this analysis since the change of thinking process was emphasized, evidence for P3's change process was scarce.

Influence	Participant	Initial position	Final position	Group
Source Word Transfer	P2	Activating	Activating	А
Domain Transfer	Р9	Activating	Activating	Α
SC _ Confidence	Р9	Deactivating	Activating	В
SC _ Perspective	Р9	Activating	Activating	А
Focus on Analogy	P2	Deactivating	Activating	В

**Table 6-4 Improved Participants' Position Change** 

Structure Transfer	P5	Deactivating	Activating	В
	P11	Deactivating	Activating	В
Overcoming Fixation	P11	Activating	Deactivating	В

## Analysis of A group

The mechanism of Source Word Transfer in P2, Domain Transfer and SC \_ Perspective in P9 were analyzed.

The change process of P2 can be concluded as from "It needs improvement", via "This might be better", "I'm not satisfied" to created new ideas. "It needs improvement" came from group discussion, P2 said the sentence should be re-termed. And "This might better" stands for all the conversations of using trier and error. And "I'm not satisfied" stands for the situation that at the end of group communication, P2 still expressed negative comments on the improved ideas. The connection between the phase in generation process and the steps in mechanism was shown in Table 6-5.

PhaseStep"It needs improvement"1"This might be better"2"I'm not satisfied"3New idea created4

Table 6-5 Generation Process Phases and Related Steps in Source Word Transfer

The change process of P9 with Domain transfer can be concluded as from "I don't understand" via "I found something useful" to created new idea. "I don't understand" stands for P9's inquiries about the ideas proposed by P8. And "I found something useful" stands for the discussion about ideas' feature (domain feature). And finally the idea was created with this feature. The connection between the phase in generation process and the steps in mechanism was shown in Table 6-6.

Table 6-6 Generation Process Phases and Related Steps in Domain Transfer

Phase	Step
"I don't understand"	1

"I found something useful"	2, 3
New idea created	4

The change of P9 with SC \_ perspective can be concluded as from "I don't understand" via "I found something useful" to created new idea. "I don't understand" stands for the fact that after P8 shared one idea, P9 firstly made comments on the unrelated aspects and then thought again about P8's explanation about why the idea was created. In another word, P9 at first didn't understand the resemblance between target and source. But later P9 rethought about P8's explanation of creation purpose in order to mapping the analogy, trying to understand the concept. Therefore this phase can be summarized as started from the status of "I don't understand (where is the resemblance)". And later during the recall of P8's explanation a new search cue was found. This phase was expressed as "I found something useful". The connection between the phase in generation process and the steps in mechanism was shown in Table 6-7.

Table 6-7 Generation Process Phases and Related Steps in SC \_ Perspective

Phase	Step
"I don't understand"	1
"I found something useful"	1
New idea created	2

So as a short summary shown in Table 6-8, two types of generation process were identified.

Table 6-8 Influences of Grou	o Communication and Generation Process Phases (1)

	Phase 1	Phase 2	Phase 3	Phase 4
Source Word Transfer	"It needs improvement"	"This might be better"	"I'm not satisfied"	New idea created
Domain Transfer	"I don't	"I found	New idea	
SC Problem	understand"	something useful"	created	

#### Analysis of group B

The mechanism of SC \_ Confidence in P9, Focus on Analogy in P2, Structure Transfer in P5 and P11, and Overcoming Fixation in P11 were analyzed.

The change process of P9 can be concluded as from "I'm not sure about this", via "I should do this" to created new ideas. "I'm not sure about this" stands for P9 received positive comments on a couple of ideas but he was not sure whether the positive commented ideas were proper. "I should do this" means after a discussion with other group members P9 extracted a feature that P9 decided to use it as a search cue in the later creation stage. Ideas were created based on it. The connection between the phase in generation process and the steps in mechanism was shown in Table 6-9.

Table 6-9 Generation Process Phases and Related Steps in SC \_ Confidence

Phase	Step
"I'm not sure about this"	1
"I should do this"	2
New idea created	4

The change process of P2 can be concluded as from "I'm not sure about this", via "I should do this" to created new ideas. "I'm not sure about this" stands for the situation that at the beginning part of group communication, even though other group member emphasized analogy creation by keep using it, P2 tended to emphasize the importance of making a slogan instead of analogy creation. "I should do this" means after a meta-analysis about the based on the task requirement P2 started to recognize the necessity of analogy creation. In this way later P2 created several analogies. The connection between the phase in generation process and the steps in mechanism was shown in Table 6-10.

Table 6-10 Generation Process Phases and Related Steps in Focus on Analogy

Phase	Step
"I'm not sure about this"	1, 2
"I should do this"	3, 4
New idea created	5, 6

The change process of P5 can be concluded as from "I'm not sure about this", via "I should do this" to created new ideas. "I'm not sure about this" was P5's first reaction when he saw the later transferred structure first time. "I should do this" means after a discussion about evaluation criteria and evaluation on the presented ideas, P5 decided to the transferred structure was the most proper structure to use. In this way later P5 created several analogies. The connection between the phase in generation process and the clusters in the group communication was shown in Table 6-11.

 Table 6-11 Generation Process Phases and Related Clusters in Structure Transfer

 (P5)

Phase	Cluster
"I'm not sure about this"	8, 12
"I should do this"	21, 24
New idea created	

The change process of P11 (under Structure Transfer) can be concluded as from "I'm not sure about this", via "I should do this" to created new ideas. "I'm not sure about this" stands for P11's attitude towards the idea with the transferred structure. P11 made several comments about this idea both positively and negatively. "I should do this" means after a discussion about evaluation criteria and evaluation on the presented ideas, P11 found the structure within the idea was a proper structure to use. In this way later P11 created several analogies later in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage. The connection between the phase in generation process and the clusters in the group communication was shown in Table 6-12.

 Table 6-12 Generation Process Phases and Related Clusters in Structure Transfer

 (P11)

Phase	Cluster
"I'm not sure about this"	2, 5, 21, 23
"I should do this"	27, 28, 29, 32
New idea created	

The change process of P11 (under Overcoming Fixation) can be concluded as from "I'm not sure about this", via "I should do this" to created new ideas. "I'm not sure about this" stands for the situation that at the beginning part of group communication, P11 was not sure about the evaluation criteria and which idea should be chosen. P11 evaluated his and other's ideas both positively and negatively from different aspects. "I should do this" means after a discussion comparing all the presented ideas, P11 realized some of the search cues he used in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage was not suitable for this task and found proper search cues for ideas creation. In this way later P11 created several analogies later in the  $2^{nd}$  stage. The connection between the phase in generation process and the clusters in the group communication was shown in Table 6-13.

Table 6-13 Generation Process Phases and Related Clusters in Overcoming Fixation

Phase	Cluster
"I'm not sure about this"	13, 17, 23, 26
"I should do this"	23, 26, 27
New idea created	

As a short summary shown in Table 6-14, the generation process of the influences of group communication in group B was identified.

Table 6-14 Influences of	of Group	Communication a	nd Generation	Process Phases (2)

	Phase 1	Phase 2	Phase 3
SC _ Confidence			
Focus on Analogy	"I'm not sure	"T ab and do this"	New idea
Structure Transfer	about this"	"I should do this"	created
Overcoming Fixation			

## 6.5. Discussion

After a comparison of all the mechanisms, three different generation processes of influences of group communication were identified. A summery was shown in Table 6-16

	Phase 1	Phase 2	Phase 3	Phase 4
Source Word Transfer	"It needs improvement"	"This might be better"	"I'm not satisfied"	New idea created
Domain Transfer	"I don't	"I found	New idea	
SC Problem	understand"	something useful"	created	
SC Confidence				
Focus on Analogy	"I'm not sure	"I should do this"	New idea	
Structure Transfer	about this"		created	
Overcoming Fixation				

 Table 6-15 Generation Process of Group Communication's Influences

For the generation process of Source Word Transfer, a cognitive task was formed at the beginning to improve the sentences. The rest phases were carried out under this big object. Therefore the main conversation content in phase 1 was about which idea was good and the frequently used utterance function was comment (75%). In phase 2, for improving existing idea various adjustment was discussed and trying (68%) was mainly used. Finally after a serious of improvement tryout, discussion was carried out for judging if further effort was needed for generated good ideas. In this sense, participants mainly discussed about the appraisal of the newly adjusted sentences and tried to make a consensus on the final choice. As a result, Comment (40%), Trying (30) and Other (30%) were used.

For the generation process of Domain Transfer and SC \_ Problem, a cognitive task was formed at the beginning to find new hints from the other group members. The rest phases were carried out under this big object. Therefore the main conversation content in phase 1 was about explanation about other participants' idea (creation purpose/relationship between source and target).

Therefore sharing was frequently adopted (83%/100%). In phase 2, the properness/evaluation criteria/expected features were discussed. Consequently comment (37%/100%)/meta-analysis (33%) was mainly used. For the generation process of the rest 4 group communications' influences, there was no clear object at the beginning. In phase 1, participants were mainly trying to evaluate all possible concepts. Therefore comment (64%/100%/-/58%) was frequently adopted or meta analysis (46%,100%) in the case of Structure Transfer. In phase 2, participants mainly discussed on several concepts and even tried to develop them. Consequently comment (100%/-/100%,46%/43%)/meta-analysis (-/100%/-,42%/43%) was mainly used.

# 7. Relationship between Non-verbal Factor (Smile) and the Group Influences

## 7.1. Measurement of Smile

A software Happiness Counter was used to detect all the smile facial expressions with the experiment video. The processed video with smile data was shown in Figure 7-1. Two rows of smile data (green boxes) were obtained. The second row of the green boxes is the summary graph of the entire data. And detailed data was shown in the first row. To be specific, the first row shows the expanded data from the light grey area in the second row. And the grey boxes in every segment in the first row shows the face number detected in one second, and the number of green box is the number of smiling face detected. One segment in the second row shows the highest value within a sequential 40 seconds. Specifically the number of grey and green boxes shows the highest number of face and smiling face detected during around 40 seconds.

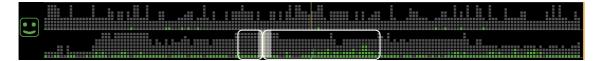


#### Figure 7-1 A Processed Video with Smile Data

Since the discussion occurred between two individual work stages was mainly inspected in this research for explaining the changes took place in individual performance, the smile data within this period, such as the circled data in Figure 7-2, was mainly analyzed. And the analysis purpose is to find if there is any relationship between high level smiling and group influences.

The high-level smiles data in this research was those segments where the number of detected smiling face was higher than the average number of smiling face among the discussion stage in the summary figure.

## Figure 7-2 Smile Data from One Group



#### 7.2. Analysis Method

First, the smile level in conversation was checked to identify high-level conversations. High-level smile conversation here means conversations that triggered high level smile. For the investigation, specifically several rules were built. Given to the fact that a segment in the summary graph contains conversation occurred in 40 second, several high-level smile conversation might be represented by the same data in the summary graph, all conversations were checked. And since it is natural to observe smile/laugh last for more than one second, if only one segment of high-level value was detected in a conversation cluster, it should not be considered as a high-level smile conversation. And high-level smile records can be long or short, and the length is highly dependent on conversation context. Lastly among all the records, only task related records were investigated. Other "Laugh" facial records such as participants joking with each other, or inquiring about the operational problems during the task, for example the color of notes, were excluded from the analysis.

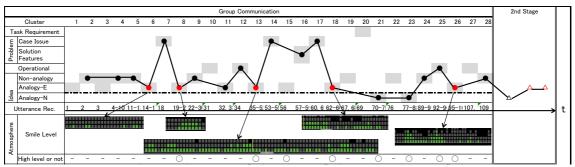
The influential conversation clusters were identified from the analysis of chapter 6 for each influence of group communication. And based on the further investigation result, it was possible to tell if the clusters were high-level smile conversation or not. And the ratio of high-level smile influential conversation was investigated for telling if smile ratio has was related with group communication's influences. The ratio of high-level smile influential conversation has twofold meanings. Firstly, it checked the percentage of high-level smile influential conversation within the influential conversation clusters in order to find out how much participants smiled during the influence process. And secondly it checked the ratio of group communication's influence related high-level smile influential conversation within the entire high-level smile conversations. In this way, it provides better evidences suggesting the relationship between the high-level smile and the influences of group communication.

### 7.3. Relationship between Smile and the Influences of Group Communication

Among the seven influences of group communication, only two were found possibly related with high-level smile. They were Source Word Transfer and Domain Transfer.

### **Source Word Transfer**

For the Source Word Transfer, taking the case of P2 as an example, smile level data was shown as Figure 7-3. In this figure, the red dots were the influential conversation clusters. Average smile calculated from the summary graph was 1; therefore if a concentration of 2 or more green boxes were identified in a conversation cluster, it was thought to be high-level smile conversation. And we found high-level smile data occurred in the last four clusters. In this sense, the ratio of high-level smile in the influential conversation clusters was a high 80%. And additionally, the smile level of the entire data was checked as well. Among all the 28 group conversation clusters, 8 high-level smile data were found, and among them 4 were related with the influential conversations. That is to say, the ratio of influential conversation within the high-level smile conversations was 50%.





Therefore, it was obvious that the among all the transfer source word related conversation, most were found related with high-level smile. And among all the conversations where high-level smile occurred, half of them were related with the transferred source word. Therefore, it is safe to suggest a positive relationship between high-level smile and the conversation about transferred source word. And according to the analysis result of chapter 5 and 6, these transferred source word related conversation played different but meanwhile crucial roles in different phase for the group

communication's influences that explaining the change took place in individual thinking.

Source word transfer was found in P3 as well. Since P3 was in the same group with P2, they shared a similar group communication flow graph with smile level data. The slight difference was in the graph of P3 both red and orange dots were the influential conversation clusters. Similarly we found a high-level smile occurred during the transferred source word related communication. The ratio of high-level smile in the influential conversation clusters was a high 80%. And the ratio of influential conversation within the high-level smile conversations was 50%.

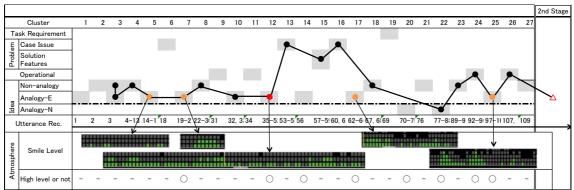


Figure 7-4 Smile Level of Clusters Related to Source Word Transfer (P3)

And the difference between P2 and P3 was concerning participation. Since P2 participated more than P3 during the group communication and consequently, had more share in the observed smile. However from this result, it might be possible to suggest that high-level smile group communication influenced not only those one who participated smiling but also those who participated less but observed.

### **Domain Transfer**

Group communication's influence of Domain Transfer was found from the case of P9. P9's group discussion with smile level data was shown as Figure 7-5. In this figure, the red dots were the influential conversation clusters. Average smile calculated from the summary graph for this group was 2; therefore if a concentration of more than 2 green boxes were identified in a conversation cluster, it was thought to be high-level smile conversation. And we found high-level smile data from 5 influential group conversation

clusters. And the ratio of high-level smile in the influential conversation clusters was 70%. And additionally, the smile level of the entire data was checked as well. Among all the 36 group conversation clusters, 12 high-level smile data were found, and among them 5 were related with the influential conversations. That is to say, the ratio of influential conversation within the high-level smile conversations was 40%.

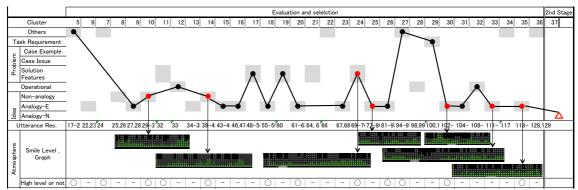


Figure 7-5 Smile Level of Clusters Related to Domain Transfer

Therefore, most conversations regarding the transferred domain were observed with high-level smile (70%). And among all the conversations where high-level smile occurred, 40% of them were related with the transferred domain. Therefore, it is possible to suggest a positive relationship between high-level smile and the conversation about the transferred domain. And based on the analysis result of chapter 5 and 6, these high-level smile influential conversations were all contributive to the change took place in individual thinking. Therefore high-level smile has positive relationship with the group communication's influence of domain transfer as well.

### 7.4. Discussion

Among the 7 group communication's influences for improving the individual performance in analogy creation, high-level smile was found related with two, Source Word Transfer and Domain Transfer. Both influences were related with the performance improvement in superficial similarity.

For both influences, most of the conversations that contributed to form the influence of group communication had high-level smiles. It might be possible to suggest that smiling/laughing while discussion could stimulate the transfer of the image of things or the domains of things for creating analogy. And meanwhile, these effective high-level smile conversations took around half or close to half of the conversations that had the feature of high-level smiles. In another word, smiling/laughing was not just a characteristic of the atmosphere built within the group, but more related with the discussion content, which might further affect individual thinking.

About the discussion, it might be related with the utterance functions as well, for example intuitively making jokes during the process should trigger more laugh/smile. However, from the analysis of the two groups we found basically there was no such an utterance function that could obviously play main role for making people smile/laugh. Comment was found effective in both cases, however it was less conspicuously related with high-level smile. Respectively, the function of trying and meta-analysis were highly related with the high-level smile in the forming of Source Word Transfer and Domain Transfer in this study.

## 8. Discussion about Individual Improvement

In the previous chapters, we analyzed what group communication's influences existed and how these influences were formed through communication. In this chapter, the question of why the improvement was realized under group communication's influence was answered.

## 8.1. Analysis Method

Analysis was conducted with all participants from whom group influences were observed, including improved participants and participants with low 2<sup>nd</sup> stage performance. With the improved participants, the mechanism of improvement realization was analyzed. And with the low performance group, studies were conducted to clarify why they failed to improve.

For identifying the mechanism of performance improvement, firstly, the interview and the ideas generated were studied to identify the specific change that enhanced the evaluation result, i.e. to diagnose the problems in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage that were fixed during the group communication. And in order to explore the mechanism comprehensively a further analysis from both the influenced and influencing sides was conducted.

## 8.2. The Mechanism for Performance Improvement in Superficial Similarity

Under group communication's influences, P2, P3 and P9 improved their performance in terms of LaSeD. Within the low performance group, group influences were found in P4 and P6. Analysis was conducted with these 5 participants.

# P2

A crucial problem that hindered P2 from creating analogy was that P2 misplaced focus exclusively on creating slogan. Based on the interview, it was found that putting emphasis exclusively on creating slogan affected P2's idea generation in two ways. Firstly, no analogy was generated. P2 expressed difficulty in combining analogy with slogan in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage according to the interview. As a result P2 was only able to focus on one side, creating slogans. And secondly in order to create slogans, P2 behaved strictly with rhetoric. All the sentences generated by P2 in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage showed this characteristic. And in the group communication, P2 mentioned several times that sentences should be concise.

## Figure 8-1 Self-report about P2's Problem for Idea Generation in the 1<sup>st</sup> Stage

P2 It took me really long time to write one (statement). Because it is really difficult to relate slogan with analogy or anything else. Actually the first few slogans I wrote have no any analogy. And some slogan like No.4, "In Japan We Trust" is just based on "In god we trust" American slogan. Untill then, I didn't have any analogy. Even this one (No.4) has a little analogy but it is not related to the topic..
In the beginning, it uses difficult to find explore. Then I did, No.7 or 10, "mey the work he with

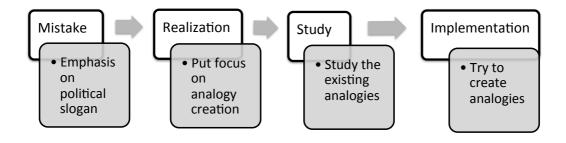
In the beginning, it was difficult to find analogy. Then I did, No.7 or 10, "may the work be with you", that is from the game of wars, star wars, most famous sentence. I'm not sure if you have seen star wars, but in that movie, they said May the force be with you. It was just a joke. But I didn't share this one, actually I liked it a lot. This one was really fun. But I didn't share it in the group discussion because I think it is not serious. Political slogan is not something fun I think.

After group communication P2 was able to create analogies and improved the performance in retrieving high LaSeD source word. Two group communication's influences stimulated the performance improvement. They were Cognitive Shift to Analogy Creation and Source Word Transfer.

Combining the previous analyses based on both interview and experiment record, it was possible to depict the performance improvement process during group communication

as Figure 8-2.

### Figure 8-2 P2's Performance Improvement Process



### Figure 8-3 Self-report about individual Thinking during Group Discussion (P2)

P2	So, before discussion, almost all my idea were not related to analogy. And during the sharing stage, mine and P3's were not so related to analogy, but P1's two were analogical. Though these two are not slogan but analogical. So I understood better what the task was.
P2	So we had a discussion on P1's good analogy. And after that I read the materials again, especially the example of debt is cancer. So for creating analogy we have to decide which field to use. The example used the field of medicine or desease. So the basic first thing for creating analogy is to decide the field. That is why I came up with anemia, because I wanted to use medical field.

Regarding the interaction between P2 and the rest of the group, mainly P2 received 3 benefits from the group communication, including the adjusting the workshop direction, learning about how to create ideas and sharing of element for creation. Specifically as shown in Figure 8-4, during the process P2 was able to put focus on analogy creation because of the utterance about the task requirement from P1. And for learning what kind of analogical sentences were expected to create, P2 mainly did it by learning from group members, specifically P1 in this case. After had a clearer idea of analogy generation, P2 started to create analogies. During the generation process, P2 adopted an element, a source word, acquired from P1.

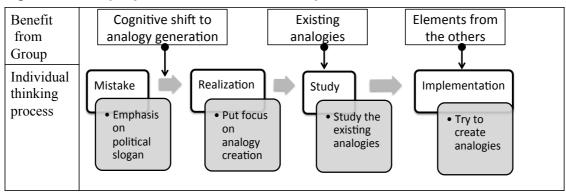
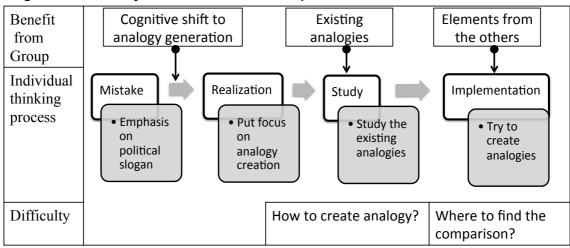


Figure 8-4 Group Input in P2's Performance Improvement Process

Even with the benefits from group communication, there were still some difficulties needed to be overcome by individual participants. As shown in Figure 8-5, for P2 after realized the importance of creating analogy, learning how to create analogy was necessary for him. It was because P2 was not good at creating analogical statement according to the interview. And after learnt about how analogy should be generated, P2 needed to find elements for comparing the task issue to. Because we found from all the analogies P2 created in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage, he acquired elements for creation from external resource, such as source word from another group member or a domain from the reading material. It might show that P2 was not good at retrieving source words by oneself. Therefore to overcome the difficulty of finding element so to complete the comparison was necessary as well.



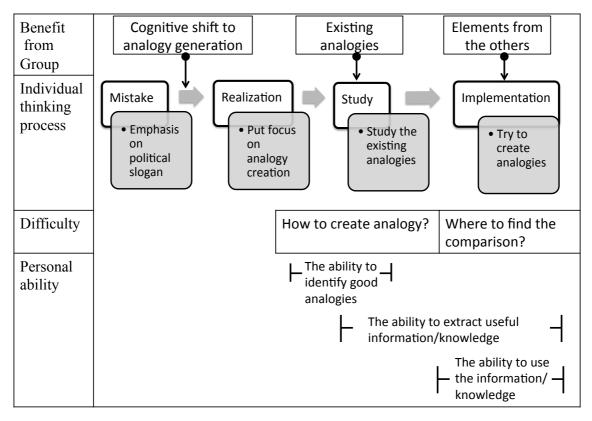
#### Figure 8-5 Difficulty in P2's Performance Improvement Process

### Figure 8-6 Self-report on Difficulties in Individual Thinking during Group Discussion

It took me really long time to write one (statement). Because it is really difficult to relate slogan with analogy or anything else. Actually the first few slogans I wrote have no any analogy. And some slogan like No.4, "In Japan We Trust" is just based on "In god we trust" American slogan. Untill then, I didn't have any analogy. Even this one (No.4) has a little analogy but it is not related to the topic..

For learning how to create analogy, the ability to identify good examples was very important. Meanwhile the ability to extract the knowledge from the learning process was crucial for the later implementation as well. Another ability of using those extracted knowledge and information to create new analogy was indispensable too.





In the group discussion, no evidence was found that P2 surmounted these difficulties with external help. Since during group discussion P2 made the judgment about source word ("the second idea" mentioned in the conversation) quality independently, it might be safe to suggest that P2 possessed the first ability of identifying high LaSeD source word before group discussion. And about ability to extract useful

information/knowledge, we found P2 successfully found a search cue of shortage, a method of looking for comparison in domains and a domain independently. And about the last ability of using the information/knowledge in different ways, since P2 showed it in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage by using the form of popular catchphrases to illustrate the necessity of foreign worker importation (even thought they were not for analogy) and created another analogy independently during group discussion, it was safe to suggest that P2 possessed the ability initially as well.

Figure 8-8 Conversation regarding the Ability of Identifying Good Analogy

No.	Start Time	End time	Who s	Content
32	01:38.9	01:41.8	P3	For example, I like the first one.
33	01:42.5	01:46.9	P2	let's say if the first one or the second one, anyone of them are better retermed, they will be chosen
34	01:47.8	01:51.6	P2	Now we get the idea, maybe it is better to find a good way to write it.

### Figure 8-9 Self-report regarding the Ability of Extracting Knowledge/Information

	I found it is more related to analogy. So in the paper, the example was
	like debt is cancer. So I was thinking what type of decease can be related
P2	to the lack of workers
	And I came up with anemia that is a desease caused by lack of blood cell
	in the body. So I just said the same thing that debt is cancer but with
P2	anemia, like Japan suffers from anemia.
	so for creating analogy we have to decide which field to use. The
	example used the field of medicine or desease. So the basic first thing for
	creating analogy is to decide the field. That is why I came up with anemia,
P2	because I wanted to use medical field.

### Figure 8-10 Self-report Regarding the Ability of Using Knowledge/Information

In the beginning, it was difficult to find analogy. Then I did, No.7 or 10, "may the work be with you", that is from the game of wars, star wars, most famous sentence. I'm not sure if you have seen star wars, but in that movie, they said May the force be with you. It was just a joke. But I didn't share this one, actually I liked it a lot. This one was really fun. But I didn't share it in the group discussion because I think it is not serious. Political slogan is not something fun I think.

In addition, the willingness to use the elements proposed by other members was crucial for the transfer of elements too. In the case of P2, we found during the group

communication, P2 participated deeply for improving sentences using the transferred source word. For example, using a word proposed by P1, P2 replaced the original sentence structure from "circulation" to a proper structure "supplement" thus created a new sentence during the discussion. Therefore it was possible that the deep participation in revising ideas increased the willingness to use the idea built during the discussion for later creation.

In summary, combined with personal abilities group influences improved the performance of P2. Specifically as a participant being able to identify good analogies, extract and use information and knowledge from task and group discussion, a group communication that provided monitoring over the group-work direction, ideas for learning and creation element could enhance the percipient's performance regarding LaSeD.

## P3

From group communication, P3 acquired a high LaSeD source word from P1 and created an analogical sentence based on it. This influence mainly enhanced the performance.

The problem with P3 in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage was that P3 could not retrieve high LaSeD source words. A possible reason was that P3 felt it was difficult to relate something else with the task issue, hence thought few about analogy creation. From figure 8-11, it was clear to see that a large proportion of thinking process was related with problem analysis. Therefore for generating solutions, few focuses were placed on analogy creation. As a result few analogies was created. And all the analogies were created based on one concept "eating to improve human health", which was evaluated as low LaSeD. Consequently the performance of P3 was low in terms of LaSeD.

						1	st S	Stag	ge					
Focus Rec.	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
Problem	ę		•	•		•					<b>A</b>		Þ	-•
Slogan			/			١		,	•	_		V		
Slogan Analogy		V	/			١		•	•	_		V		

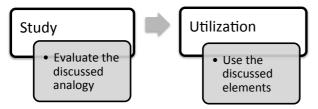
Figure 8-11 P3's Problem for Idea Generation in the 1<sup>st</sup> Stage

# Figure 8-12 Self-report About P3's Problem for Idea Generation in the 1<sup>st</sup> Stage

	Then I was thinking, I already had the three main ideas from the
	reading, so I can try to get some slogans, which was a little difficult for
P3	reading, so I can try to get some slogans, which was a little difficult for me. And it was really not easy to find something related with the problem,
	the issue

After group communication P3 acquired a source word "Air" that showed a high LaSeD. During group communication, this influence occurred in a process that contained two sub-phase, listening and comment. After these two sub-phases within group communication, P3 could write an analogical sentence based on the transferred source word "Air". The process was shown in Figure 8-13.

# Figure 8-13 P3's Performance Improvement Process



# Figure 8-14 Interview for Individual Thinking during Group Discussion (P3)

P3 We were talking about one of P1's phrases, it was something related to the opening the window. So we were creating ideas about fresh air. So I just wrote new air refresh Japan. Ventilate the closed room, is similar to that Japan should not be so close to solve the inside problem. Also let the outside thing help the inside issue.

P3 received benefits from group communication mainly in the way of acquiring elements for making analogical sentences, including a structure and a source word.

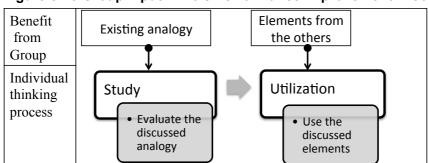
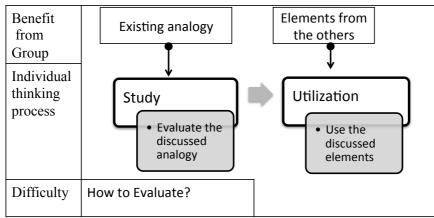


Figure 8-15 Group Input in P3's Performance Improvement Process

Even with the benefits from group communication, there were still some difficulties needed to be overcome by individual participants. For the case of P3, whether P3 was able to evaluate an analogical sentence properly decided if the acquisition of elements could be successful. And for improving the performance in LaSeD, P3 should be able to evaluate the source word properly.

Figure 8-16 Difficulty in P3's Performance Improvement Process



As a solution to overcome this difficulty, it was found from the group conversation and interview that the other members instead of P3 initiated the discussions about the transferred word. And P3 did give a positive comment on it as well. The reason why the analogical sentence was positively commented by P3 was because of the structure not the source word. Therefore in this case other group members found the source word and presented to P3.

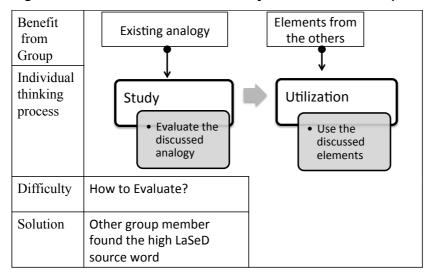


Figure 8-17 Solution for P3's Difficulty in Performance Improvement Process

In summary, group influences improved the performance of P3. Specifically in order to create high LaSeD analogies, a group communication that provided sharing of high LaSeD analogical sentences in different structures could enhance the percipient's performance.

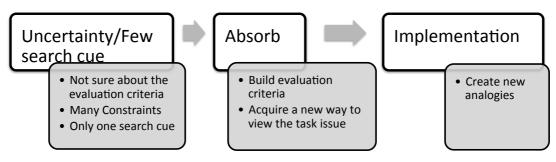
### P9

A crucial problem that hindered P9 from creating analogies was his uncertainty about the evaluation standards of analogies. And later in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage, it was found that P9 set many constraints for judging whether an analogy was subjectively good, for example the analogy created should not similar elements (source word or domain) used in the material example, or the comparison should be something well known. And with high self-censorship few analogies generated by P9, and among them few were high LaSaD analogies.

And in P9, there was another problem hindering the analogy generation process. P9 used only one search cue during the 1<sup>st</sup> stage. Using only one search cue might increase the possibility that only limited source word would be retrieved.

Combining the previous analyses based on both interview and experiment record, it was possible to depict the individual thinking process during group communication regarding analogy creation as Figure 8-18.





# Figure 8-19 Self-report about P9's Problem for Idea Generation in the 1<sup>st</sup> Stage

P9	During the eluvation, I was able to know what kind of idea to propose and what knid of ideas would be accepted. I found the direction for generation ideas.
P9	At the begining, you showed us a table for analogy. Government and human were written in that table, so I started to try to use something esle, rather than human So for the solution, at first I was thinking about injection. But it doesn't have too much difference with cancer, so something related to human being. I don't think it is good, so
P9	Because it is quite similar with the example, it includes human and medical tratement. If it doesn't have anything to do with medical tratement, maybe I would write. But because it is too similar to the example, and I don't want to be influenced by the example too much, I didn't write it. So I think it is better to think more aspect, to create more idea. So I came up with the idea of plant first.
P9	When I was using old sayings, in my mind, I was trying to create idea from somewhere, from something that already exists for long time Even though I gave up on old saying, I still was trying to look for something that already exists for long time, and everybody knows anyway, something that existed for long time and was well known is good
P9	At first I was thinking about using and being used, Japanese and foreigner. In this sense, Japanese is superior than foreigner, which is something not good. And when I thought about momotaro, I found it was a team, and more persuasive to use team I felt it was a nice idea, so I wrote.
P9	I constantly focused on 3 things. There is a problem, to import something from outside and solve the problem. I think we were expected to create something like this.

After group communication, P9 improved the performance in retrieving high LaSeD source word under the influence of SC \_ Confidence, SC \_ Perspective and Domain Transfer by absorbing the opinions and perspectives of other members.

Regarding the interaction between P9 and the rest of the group, mainly P9 received 3 benefits from the group communication, including building confidence, formation of search cues and acquiring elements for analogy creation. As a result, P9 was able to create several high LaSeD analogies. Specifically during the process P9 was able to

form 2 search cues because of the group communication. The concept of one search cue was clarified during the discussion and another search cue was developed after P9 learnt a new perspective to deal with the task issue based on P8's ideas. Meanwhile, P9 became confidence with the search cues of "teamwork" and "equity" built from his original idea. During the generation process, an element, which is the domain of "pop-culture", used by P8 was found in one analogy generated by P9, and P9 stated about the influence in the group conversation and interview.

Figure 8-20 Group Input in P9's Performance Improvement Process

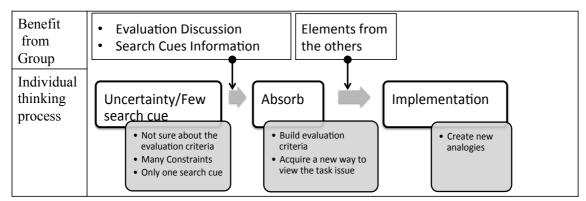


Figure 8-21	Group	Discussion	Showing	Group Input
1.94.00 -	Cicap	Bioodoloii	ononing	Oloup input

14:53.4	14:55.4	P9	My ideas are now like P8's
---------	---------	----	----------------------------

## Figure 8-22 Self-report about Group Input

P9	P8 is good at creating based on recent trend, but I'm not good at it
P9	After discussion, I found And another thing impressed me is that P8 was focusing on a different aspect than me and P7. And he was trying to created something from far distance. Influenced by him, I tried and was able to find something with far distance that looks irrelavant at the first sight (but actually related).
P9	And at that time I was trying to find some far distance image that shows equal relationship the famous flower song came into my mind.

Even with the benefits from group communication, there were still some difficulties needed to be overcome by individual participants. For the case of P9, after received the comments from other members or perceived other ideas, P9 should face the problem of how to develop them into search cues.

Additionally, to find a proper domain for using these search cues for completing the

retrieval process was necessary generally. However in P9's case, no evidence was found showing P9 struggled to find domains and use them for searching words. In another word, P9 faced no difficulty when tried to retrieve source word in this situation.

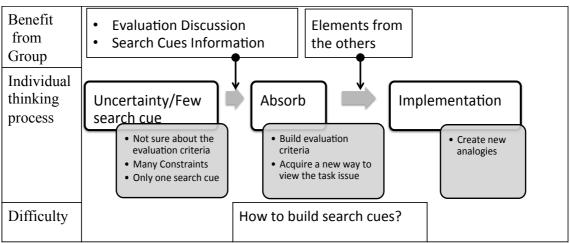
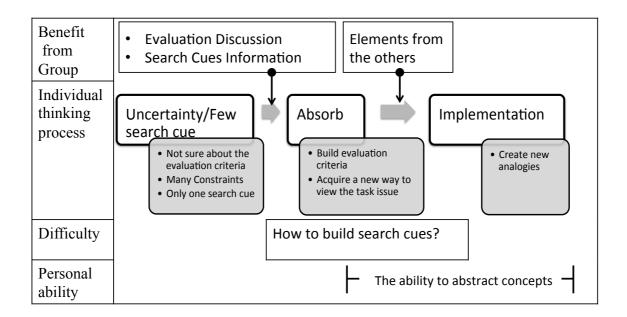


Figure 8-23 Difficulty in P9's Performance Improvement Process

Therefore, for building search cues, after discussed with the other members, the ability to clarify and abstract concepts and develop them into search cue was important.

Figure 8-24 P9's Person Ability in Performance Improvement Process



From the interview we found both search cues used by P9 in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage were derived from the discussion over issue analysis by P9. Specifically after the discussion, P9 was able to focus on using one search cue because of the positive comments received from the other members. According to the interview and experiment record, not only positive comments were made, but also the specific concepts that later was used as search cue were discussed and evaluated as appropriate for the task issue. The evidence supporting the fact that P9 generated the other search cue was found from the interview. According to the recall of P9, after perceiving the idea of P8's, P9 was able to map it with task issue features. During the mapping process, a search cue was clarified and built. Therefore it was safe to propose that P9 has the ability.

U	•		
01:25.0	01:30.6	P9	But here we have someone wrote, it might not be a good idea to compare people to food.
01:43.5	01:49.2	P9	And I agree with it. So for me momotaro is better than RedBull.
01:51.7	01:54.4	P7	And it is a good analogy for teammate as well.
01:54.6	01:56.6	P9	And it fits the theme.

Figure 8-25 Group Discussion Regarding Search Cue with Confidence

### Figure 8-26 Interview Regarding Search Cue with Confidence

P9	To be more precise, because I had already created momotaro and rugby, the concept of equity already came into my mind. But after talking with the other two members, I realized that equity, which I proposed, was important, based on the positive feedback from the other two members. It is important and appropriate to consider equity.
Interviewer	After discussion, you focused on it.
P9	Yes, I became confident with it.

### Figure 8-27 Self-report Regarding Search Cue with Another Perspective

Γ		About hinomaru bento, when I was trying to create something, P8 said something about Exile,
	P9	someone left the group. And because of it this group succeed after dramastic change. From
	13	here, I got an inspiration from the leaving. P8 talked about changes generated by it, trying to
		bring back the balance.

In summary, combined with personal abilities group influences improved the performance of P9. Specifically in order to create high LaSeD analogies, as a participant being able to build search cues based on the analogical mapping analysis, a group communication that provided detailed evaluation into the relationship between analogy

and the task issue, task issue analysis from different perspectives and unusual creation element could enhance the percipient's performance regarding LaSeD.

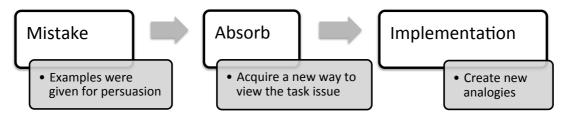
Analysis about low performance participants

In some low performance participants, several group influences were found. Specifically, Source Word Transfer was found in P6 and SC \_ Perspective in P4. Investigation was conducted to find out why participants couldn't improve even under group communication's influence.

# **P4**

From the ideas created by P4, it was found that P4 did not create analogies in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage. All sentences P4 created were cases or facts listed for showing the necessity that Japan should help the other countries. And after group discussion P4 was able to create several analogies.

# Figure 8-28 P4's Performance Improvement Process



# Figure 8-29 Ideas Created in 2 Stages by P4

Ideas created in the 1 <sup>st</sup> stage	Ideas created in the 2 <sup>nd</sup> stage
1. ODA	5. Japanese national Football Team
2. International aid just after WW2	6. Foreign players are doing good job in Japanese national rugby team
3. Singapore and Netherland (only central part of workplace are compose of natives	7. Immigrants are like pepper-kun
4. Collapsing Japanese pension system	

Based on the interview, it was found during group discussion, P4 was able to accept another perspective regarding how to deal with the problem and use it as a search cue to retrieve a high LaSeD source word, and consequently created a high LaSeD analogical sentence. However the other two analogical sentences were created as a result of finding examples. In another word, P4 failed to put cognitive emphasis on analogy creation.

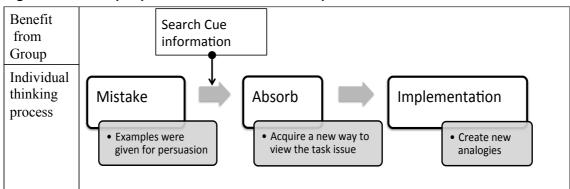


Figure 8-30 Group Input in P4's Performance Improvement Process

# Figure 8-31 Interview about Group Input

Interviewer	you proposed Mr. Pepper. So what reminded you of this idea?
P4	During the discussion, I think we chose (discussed) the idea of "adapt to the new wind, you will feel good", which means when we welcome something new, even if firstly people might react it is something strange or something they don't like, they are going to accustomed to it and they are going to cooperate with them. So I think that can be applied to Mr. Pepper. Cause Mr. Pepper is a symbol. It is kind like a robot, and some shop actually introduced. And at first, customers to shops thought Mr. Pepper is not something they wanted to talk to, but since the promotion of Mr. Pepper works, so people realised it has a lot of datas and information which is relevant or helpful to the customers. So the customers actually use it. So I think that can be analogous to the situation of how people is going to get accustomed to the new emergence. So that is why I came up with the idea of Mr. Pepper.
Interviewer	After group discussion, how did you come up with the idea of Japanese football team?
	So during the discussion with my partners, I think the it was about whether to

	tootball team?			
P4	So during the discussion with my partners, I think the it was about whether to cooperate with foreigners. I tried to find some example in which the Japanese really did a good job in cooperating with foreigners. That is why I came up with this idea.			
Interviewer	Then how did you change the football team into rugby team?			
P4	It is almost the same. But Japanese football team is composed of only Japanese or those who changed their nationality. But in the case of Japanese rugby team, it is composed of people from Japan, Newzealand, Tonga and other countries. So I think the rugby team can be a good example to show cooperation with foreigners.			

The difficulty for P4 to create analogy was analyzed. Specifically further discussion was conducted for identifying what caused P4 failed to focus on analogy creation.

For creating ideas in the  $2^{nd}$  stage, the problem of how to create or what kind of sentence should be created was a question to be answered.

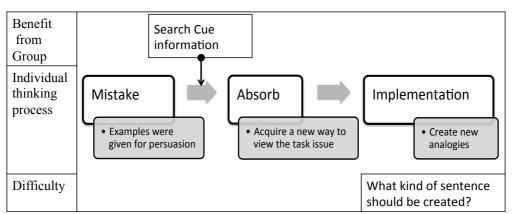


Figure 8-32 Difficulty in P4's Performance Improvement Process

Normally participants should have acquired several different information/opinions. And during the idea generation process, it was possible those information/opinions would be used. However based on the previous analysis, we found P4's problem existing in creating analogy. Though P4 created one analogy in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage, it was not enough for achieving performance improvement in this study. That is to say more high LaSeD analogies should be created. Therefore, we propose that the personal ability to stay focus on the task requirement, creating analogy, was crucial for completing the task successfully.

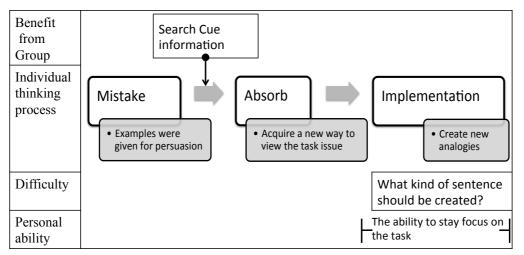


Figure 8-33 P4's Person Ability in Performance Improvement Process

From the ideas created in the  $2^{nd}$  stage, it was clear that low LaSeD analogies were created as a result of trying to find typical examples. Hence we suggested that P4 failed to put cognitive emphasis on analogy creation. It might be the reason explaining why P4 was not able to perform well in the  $2^{nd}$  stage.

## **P6**

From all the 6 ideas P6 created in the  $2^{nd}$  stage, it was found most of them were slogans. From the interview, P6 reported a cognitive shift to slogan creation or rhetorical improvement. In another word, P6 was not able to stay focus on analogy creation in the  $2^{nd}$  stage. Therefore even though the Source Word Transfer influence helped P6 create a high LaSeD analogical sentence, P6 could not perform well since the lack of ability to stay focus on analogy creation.

Ideas created in the 1 <sup>st</sup> stage	Ideas created in the 2 <sup>nd</sup> stage
1. 沈みかかった船には漕ぎ手が必要だ	10. みんなつがってみんないい
2. 電池切れの日本に外部電源を	11. 飛翔の前の準備。今のがんばりが後で効 く
3. 瀕死の日本に特効薬を	12. 日本は現在給水地点
4. 猫の手じゃなく外人の手も借りよう	13. ニッポンを、立て直す
5. 車輪が取れかかっている。早く修理をせねば	14. 受容の先には明るい未来
6. 日本は風邪を引いています。外の空気を吸いま しょう	15. ちょっと席替えをしましょう。大丈夫、すぐ に仲良くなります。
7. 少しの変化で大きな成果	
8. 外国労働者はワクチンのようなもの。はじめに 頑張れば大きな効果!	
9. 新しい風、慣れれば心地よい	

Figure 8-34 Ideas Created in 2 Stages by P6

P6	About No.10, um, this is after the group discussion. And then I focused more on rhetoric.		
P6	About No.12, during the group discussion, P5 said something about marathon runnerSomething should be added into the sentence. And I wrote this after giving a deep thought on how to make it a better statement.		
P6	About No.14, I went back to analogy again, and trying to say that welcoming foreigner might be hard at the beginning, but it is a good thing for the future. I made this kind of		
Interviewer	About No.14 did you think about creating an analogy or just some beautiful sentence?		
P6	I think I was trying to make a beautiful sentence		

Figure 8-35 Interview of P6 regarding the Focus on Slogan Creation

In summary, both P4 and P6 received positive influence from group communication and created one high LaSeD analogical sentence respectively. However since both of them lacked the ability to stay focus on task requirement, and compared with the improved participants, the improvement process lacked of realization and study stage, they failed to perform well in the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage.

### 8.3. The Mechanism for Performance Improvement in Structural Similarity

Performance improvement regarding structure similarity was found in 2 participants, including P5 and P11. For P5, only one group influence of Structure Transfer was found, and from P11 both Structure Transfer and Cognitive shift for overcoming fixation were found. In this part, a further investigation was conducted for identifying why they could improve under the group communication's influences.

### P5

From the case of P5, by a comparison of the analogies generated in 2 stages we could find that sentences created in the  $1^{st}$  stage without proper structure (2, 5, 6) outnumbered it in the  $2^{nd}$  stage (7, 9). As a result, the percentage of analogical sentences with proper structure increased.

Ideas created in the 1 <sup>st</sup> stage	Ideas created in the 2 <sup>nd</sup> stage
<b>u</b>	<b>v</b>
1.労働力は国の栄養、外から取り入れて国を元 気に	7. 雨降って地固まる。議論も心配も将来の日 本の糧に
2. 国という車の燃料は人。今こそ未来へ前進 を。~沢山の労働力を日本へ	8. つらい練習の向こうには輝く舞台が
3. マラソンランナーに水分補給は必須。日本が走り続けるために、労働力を補おう	9. 投資をしなければリターンは期待できない、 投資が多いほどリターンも大きい
4. 追い風が吹かなければ帆船は進まない。私たちと世界の人で日本を前へ	10. 忘れ物は、勇気をたして隣の人に借りてみ よう
5. いま、日本は倒産寸前の会社だ。大転換する のはいま。	11. 聞くのは一時の恥、聞かぬは一生の恥
6. 薬には必ず用量がある。労働力にも適切な量 がある。	

Figure 8-36 Ideas Created in 2 Stages by P5

Based on the interview, we found P5 generated most of the analogical sentences (1-5) with the structure of "supplement". However from sentence 2 and 5, one of the necessary features forming "supplement" structure, "insufficient", was missing. And for 6, the structure was not proper. The reason why P5 started to use the improper structure was because subjectively P5 felt it might be difficult to create more analogies from the

previous structure according to the interview. Specifically regarding the improper structure it was found the "insufficient" was considered; however emphasis in the sentence was place on the amount of drug, which mismatched with the main task issue. Both problems involved with structure mapping, the clarification of relationship resemblance between the task issue and the analogy.

### Figure 8-37 Interview of P5 regarding the Utilization of Structures in the 1<sup>st</sup> Stage

P5	At the beginning, I was thinking how to make the situation straight. In another word, how to abstract the sitution of accepting foreign workers. Then I was thinking about bringing in something from the outside to supply the insufficient, to abstract the situation a bit. So the first one, I was thinking about to reflect the abstraction into some other fields. At first, I was thinking about how about reflect it into human or food. And then the second one is about vehicle and fuel. The lackage of fuel should be supplied from outside, so I found it is something similar. And then, about the third one. Because my interest is marathon, I was recall my daily life so as to find how to supply. And from No.4, I was really trying to create something that looks like a slogan. So I thought about what was writen in real election campaign.			
P5	at that time, I was thinking about the mayor he said Osaka is now a broken boat. And then I was thinking it was close ( to the situation).			
P5	No.5 is something similar.			
Interviewer	But what reminded you of the image of company?			
P5	That is because I was thinking the place lacking money, lacking labor that is close to lacking of money, capital. And then I was trying to think what uses capital. Then I found company.			
P5	After No.5, I got stuck with idea generation in the same way. I felt maybe it was impossible to keep doing this. So I tried to use another completely different perspective. I tried to think what happened one week ago, and I realized this episode.			
P5	No.6 is about medicine. I heard from my friend in pharmaceutical department, when taking medicine, if the dose is not enough, the medicine is not going to work.			

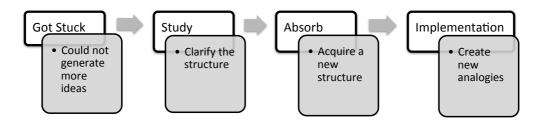
After group discussion, P5 acquired a new proper structure of "endurance" and was able to create more analogies with it. Concerning the 2 sentences without proper structure, one set a wrong target (7) and the other one was not showing a proper structure. Based on the interview, it was found both sentences were generated based on "endurance" structure. The reason for final mismatch could be the insufficient mapping. P5 failed to check thoroughly if the analogical sentences matched with the issue needed to solve. Therefore, it was possible to explain the case of P5 in the way that because utilization of improper structure was terminated, slight improvement was achieved.

# Figure 8-38 Interview of P5 regarding the Utilization of Structures in the 2<sup>nd</sup> Stage

P5	And then next, what we discussed. Before the discussion, I just thought about taking things foreigners from outside to supply domestic market was a good thing. And then from here, I was trying to sell the concept that accecpting foreigner might cause something unpleasent, but it was good for the future. I was trying to add this to the statement generation.
Interviewer	How did you change in this way?
P5	That is mainly because of P6
P5	(about 7) So rain in this case is something making people unpleasant, similar to fighting with someone. So after the happening, the soild will be more solid, better. So for analogy, it might be the same with our case. At the beginning, when importing foreigners, someone might get worried about safety and such things, but after talking with others, it will become better later on.
P5	The rest statements are similar. For creating a good stage play, it is necessary to practice hardly before the stage
P5	No.9 is something similar to 7 and 8. But this is about investment, something like stock market. At the beginning, we have to pay the money, which is painful, but the more you buy the more you will gain later on
P5	No.10 might be a little bit difficult to understand. To borrow things that you don't have or don't have enough amount from the others, and borrowing things is a bit embarrassed It is embarrassed at present, but it will be good for the future is one pointview I wanted to show
Interviewer	From No.10 to No.11?
P5	No.10 and No.11, I feel they share something in common. There is a saying "it is one moment embarrassment to ask, but it will be lifetime embarrassment if one didn't ask. So No.11 is based on No.10, I was trying to make something more like a slogan out of No.10.

So the improvement process can be depicted as Figure 8-39.

## Figure 8-39 P5's Performance Improvement Process



During the process, group communication mainly helped P5 with providing other structures. For adopting a proper structure an evaluation for the structures was necessary. After absorbed a proper structure, whether P5 could focus on it and come up with various analogies directly affects the performance as well.

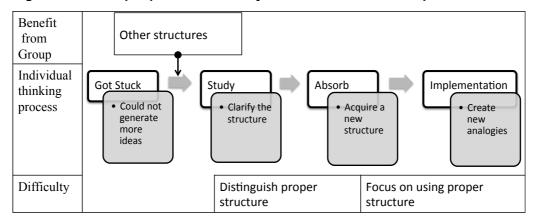


Figure 8-40 Group Input and Difficulty in P5's Performance Improvement Process

In order to recognize the proper structure for the task, the ability to evaluate the properness of structures was crucial. In the case of P5, from the group conversation record it was found P5 played an important role evaluating and judging the properness of structures. Therefore it was safe to suggest that P5 had the ability to distinguish proper structure. After acquired a proper structure, the ability to stay focus on the structure was necessary for keeping generating analogies with structural similarity. In this case, as analyzed previously, P5 was able to use structures creating several analogies from different domains. It suggested P5 had the ability of staying focus on using one proper structure to generate various analogies.

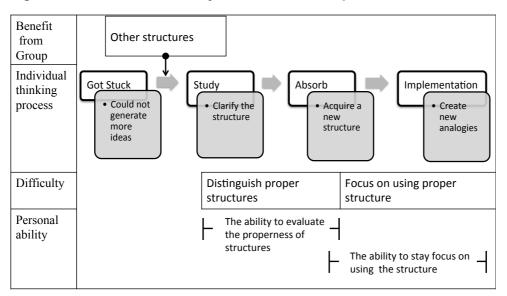


Figure 8-41 P5's Person Ability in Performance Improvement Process

Start	End	Who	To who	Content
54:44.6	54:47.7	P5	All	What are the standards for defining the best?
54:55.3	55:07.3	P6	P5	The one that is most possibly able to call for the most support in a election campaign
55:09.5	55:15.4	P5	P6	The one which can win the most votes should be the precise standard
59:16.7	59:23.9	P4	All	It is not so good because it doesn't involve the opposite. But it is an analogy that shows the shortage.
59:37.0	59:43.4	P5	All	If it is the case, the top statement of P6' shows no necessity.
59:47.1	59:58.4	P5	All	The opposite's concern might be dispelled, but we cannot see the necessity from it. Instead, we can see it from the statement of vaccine.
00:00.8			P5	Indeed

Figure 8-42 Group Discussion regarding P5's Contribution in Structure Evaluation

In summary, combined with personal abilities group influences improved the performance of P5. Specifically in order to create structural similar analogies, as a participant being able to evaluate the properness of structures and stay focus on fully using a structure, a group communication that provided different structures and detailed discussion about evaluation of the relationship between analogy and the task issue enhanced the percipient's performance regarding structural similarity.

## P11

From the case of P11, by a comparison of the structurally similar analogies generated from the 2 stages, we found that out of 8 sentences created in the  $1^{st}$  stage, only three sentences were with proper structure (2, 5, 8). Meanwhile among the 4 sentences generated in the  $2^{nd}$  stage, three of them were with proper structure except sentence 12. As a result, the percentage of analogical sentences with proper structure increased.

Figure 8-43 Ideas Created in 2 Stages by P11

Ideas created in the 1 <sup>st</sup> stage	Ideas created in the 2 <sup>nd</sup> stage
1. ピッチンングは下半身が大事。増やそう労働力、受 入れよう外国人	9. 肝油ドロップ、次の世代を健康に
2. あなたの老後はおもりのないやじろべえ、受入れよ う外国人、支えよう日本	10. 乾布摩擦は効きません、辞めよう自己流
3. おじいさんは独りが大好き、誰も家の中に入れよう としません。急に病気になったらどうするの?それが 日本です。受入れよう、次の世代を	11. 痛いが効くよ、この注射、次の世代を健康 に
4. 先発ピッチャーは9回まで投げられません。中継ぎ と抑えは任せよう、次の世代に	12. 子供たちと笑おう、飲もう正露丸、お腹でよ く効きます。
5. ガス欠です!ガソリンを入れてください!!	
6. 充電しなくて大丈夫?もう次の世代が待っている。	
7. 三脚は一本でもかけては行けません。安全保障、 教育、そして外国人労働者です。	
8. 前に進めません!櫂の漕ぎ手は足りません!	

Among all the sentences created with less proper structure in the 1<sup>st</sup> stage, mainly two problems were found, including insufficient mapping and improper structure. In the sentence 1, the relationship was "the more the better". However in the target issue the focus is to supple something that is necessary but insufficient. According to the interview, it was created under the feature of "Unstable base". Based on the task issue's background knowledge of increasing old population and decreasing birth rate, P11 extracted the concept of unstable social structure. And labor shortage was taken as the lack of base to support in the social structure. However in sentence 1 we could not find such relationship. Therefore the less structural similarity was caused by the problem of insufficient mapping. And sentence 7 was proposed under this feature as well. However it was hard to identify the current problem from it. Only the necessity of foreign labor was stated. In this case the structure mapping was not enough as well. And another feature of "exclusiveness", mainly meaning the unwillingness to accept help from outside, was used to generate sentence 3 and sentence 4. In this case, the relationship was different from the target relationship. To be specific, both showed the feature of preparing for future risk. Hence the problem here existed in the adoption of improper relationship. And the similar problem was found for creating sentence 6.

P11	And this balancing toy is something analogical.
	At the first I was thinking with the increasing of elderly people, the population
	structure will become unbalanced. Then I was trying to think of something which
P11	is unbalanced, I found this balancing toy.
	And in order to keep balance, the base is needed. This is just like the case of
	young generation and labor force, if the young and labor foce are in shortage,
P11	nobody will support the other.
Interviewer	So you were trying to deal with the problem of unbalance.
P11	Yes, and when I tried to think about unbalance stuff, the toy came to me.
Interviewer	About the pitching statement. The lower body is foreign workers?
	So it was similar with the previous statement. For balance toy the base is
P11	important, and for the pitcher, the lower body is important.
	And the reason why I thought about baseball is because I was trying to think
P11	about images to which base is important.
Interviewer	So you created the idea of "old man"?
	When I was trying to think of some image of this exclusiveness, it is easy to
P11	come up with this kind of "old man" story. "Old man in the rural area"
	How did you come up with the next idea of pitcher? Cause before this
Interviewer	statement, you were talking about exclusiveness.
	Cause in baseball, there are some pitchers, who don't want to exchange with
P11	somebody else. It is kind of exclusive too. So I compared it with this
	So the two ideas are the same because they all like being alone.
P11	They don't want to accept help from the others.
Interviewer	And about the charge?
	So this is similar to the idea of gas. And I added "the next generation is waiting"
P11	trying to emphasize the future.
Interviewer	And about the tripod?
	This, I went back to unstable again. Maybe I checked the idea of balance toy
	once more and trying to find something else that can be related with unstable, I
	found tripod. The other two options, education and safety are casually chosen,
	but the point I was trying to say here is that foreign labor importation is
P11	important.

Figure 8-44 Interview about the Utilization of Structures in the 1<sup>st</sup> Stage

After group discussion, the problem of using improper structure was fixed. However sentence with the problem of insufficient mapping still existed. Since in the sentence 12, two relationships were available. One is "solution to the problem", and the other one is "possible benefit from the successful problem solving". In this task, only the former one was stated. Based on the interview, it was found the sentence was generated based on "endurance" structure. Since the structure of endurance in some case included the structure of solution, part of the structure was described in the sentence. However since another less proper structure was found and it was deliberately created by P11, it suggested P11 failed to check thoroughly if the analogical sentences matched with the

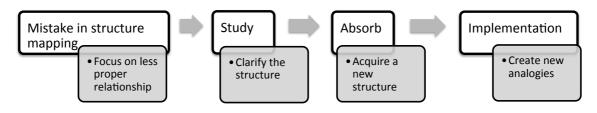
task issue. Therefore the performance improvement was due to the better utilization of proper structures.

P11	And in the next statement, the foreign workers are medicine (for the old man).		
Interviewer	And medicine has the image		
P11	Image of negative feeling.		
Interviewer	But at the same time		
P11	It is good for the body.		
P11	So I took the idea of seirogan, to be specific of what is the drug.		
P11	I tried kinds of sentence (with the same concept)		
P11	Like the next one, laughing with children, happy in the future.		

Figure 8-45 Interview about the Utilization of Structures in the 2<sup>nd</sup> Stage

So the process can be depicted as Figure 8-46.

## Figure 8-46 P11's Performance Improvement Process



P11 acquired a proper structure from another member during group communication. In order to realize the performance improvement, an evaluation to distinguish proper structure was necessary. During group communication an evaluation discussion concerning the structure properness was conducted. Relationship, the purpose for using the structure, evaluation criteria and impact of structures were discussed. And P11 in the  $2^{nd}$  stage used an element, specifically a domain used by another group member, for creation.

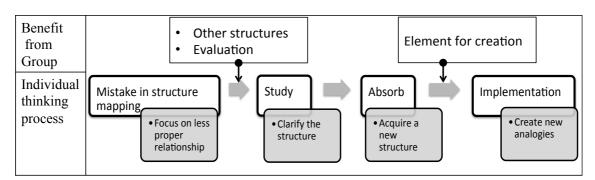


Figure 8-47 Group Input in P11's Performance Improvement Process

And for creating structurally similar analogies, it was crucial to stay focus on using proper structures as well. It could happen in the way of using one structure generating several different analogies or use several proper structures to create sentences.

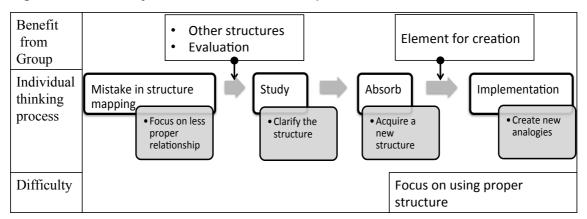


Figure 8-48 Difficulty in P11's Performance Improvement Process

In the case of P11, from the interview record and the idea generation outcome, it was found that P11 had the ability to stay focus on using proper structures creating analogies.

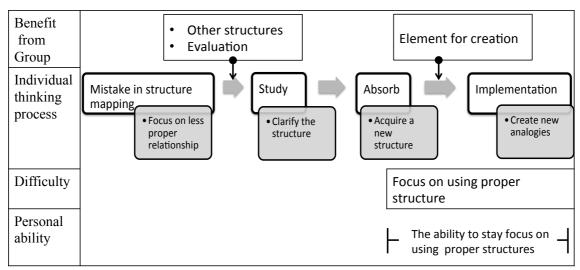


Figure 8-49 P11's Person Ability in Performance Improvement Process

### Figure 8-50 Interview about P11's Idea Generation with Proper Structures

The traditional way didn't work. So stop it.
Yes. To accept injection. So to accept to do something else by someone else, it
is impossible to be on one's own.
How about the injection to children
So it is similar with the drug, bitter but good for human. But I put children there
to hint the future.
And I added the bitter but better part in the original statement, emphasize the
pain from injection. Because I think it is an important element, the painful part.
And in the next statement, the foreign workers are medicine (for the old man).
And medicine has the image
Image of negative feeling.
But at the same time
It is good for the body.

In summary, combined with personal ability, group communication's influences improved the performance of P11. Specifically in order to create structural similar analogies, as a participant being able to stay focus on using proper structures, a group communication that provided different structures and detailed discussion regarding structure evaluation enhanced the percipient's performance regarding structural similarity.

### 8.4. Discussion

The improvement of performance in both superficial similarity and structure similarity resulted from fixing problems that originally existed in participants. And group communication's influences played important roles in the process. However, the participants should possess some abilities so that the group communication can wield influences.

Specifically in term of improving the performance in superficial similarity retrieving source words with high LaSeD score, several problems in creation process could be fixed by group communication, such as emphasize creating slogans or typical cases instead of analogies, be uncertain about what to do and identify few search cues. In terms of improving performance in creating analogical sentences with structural similarity, problems such as insufficient structure mapping and got stuck during idea generation were fixed in the experiments.

For solving the problem of emphasizing slogan or typical cases instead of analogy creation, a whole process including realization, study and implementation stimulated improvement. With the participant being able to identify good analogies, extract useful information/knowledge and use them, the group influence of Cognitive Shift and Source Word Transfer can jointly function to facilitate the improvement. However if participants lacked the ability staying focus on task and the individual change process lacked of realization and study, participants might be less possible to perform well.

For the problem of being uncertain about what to do and identifying few search cue, an improvement process mainly including absorbing and implementation helped to solve it and stimulated improvement. With the participant being able to extract useful information/knowledge and use them as search cue, the group influence of SC \_ Confidence, SC \_ Perspective and Domain Transfer can jointly function to facilitate the improvement.

And in some case, if few analogies were proposed and no specific reason could be identified, sharing and trying to use analogy elements generated in the previous stages might trigger Source Word Transfer and help to enhance participants' performance.

For solving the problem of being stuck during idea generation, a change in the thinking

process including study, absorb and implementation stimulated improvement. With the participant being able to evaluate the properness of structure and stay focus on using the transferred structure, the group influence of Structure Transfer can function to facilitate the improvement.

For solving the problem of using less proper structure, a change in the thinking process including study, absorb and implementation stimulated improvement. With the participant being able to stay focus on using proper structures, the group influence of Cognitive Shift for Overcoming Fixation and Structure Transfer can jointly function to facilitate the improvement.

### 9. General Discussion and Conclusion

#### 9.1. Conclusion and Suggestion

Group-work was thought to be beneficial for creative idea generation. Many factors were studied as input that wielded influences. However, the process of group work was not well studied, yet it obviously played crucial roles in influencing creation. Group Communication was a proper resource to unveil the influences of group work process to idea generation. In an attempt to clarify the influences and their mechanisms, an experiment was designed and conducted.

Since analogical thinking was found to have deep relation with idea generation and creativity, in this study we required participants to use analogical thinking for idea generation.

A couple of participants were found improved after group communication. These participants were selected for further in-depth study.

From these participants, we were able to identify group communication's influences on individual thinking regarding both two aspects of analogical idea generation, including superficial similarity and structural similarity. In order to create appropriate analogical idea, it is ideal to retrieve source object with low superficial similarity and high structural similarity. In terms of superficial similarity, we found 5 influences might be helpful facilitating retrieval of source words. Regarding structural similarity, we found 2 influences as well. These influences wielded impact on participants in different aspects. Every influence was triggered differently during the group communication process. Communication content and utterance function play important roles causing the influences. Based on the categorization of influences mechanisms, influence and influence receiver, and the final majority position affected the occurrence of some group influences as well. Additionally, the research results show that smile frequency in the workshop had relationship with the occurrence of some influences.

Overall due to 7 group communication's influences, participants were able to improve performances on idea generation in this study. Based on the analysis about the verbal group communication, several features were found in terms of the conversation content and utterance functions. For triggering different group communication's influences, evaluation of existing ideas was crucial. However the conversation focus was different. For example for the Cognitive Shift to Analogy Creation, the evaluation criterion was about task requirement. Meanwhile for SC \_ Confidence, SC \_ Perspective, Structure Transfer and Cognitive Shift for Overcoming Fixation, the discussion about the structure mapping regarding relationship between the source and target, i.e. analogies and issue in this study, was central. Furthermore in the groups where influences such as Domain Transfer, SC \_ Confidence, Structure Transfer and Cognitive Shift for Overcoming Fixation about the possible impact of analogical sentences (source word, domain, other related supporting elements, and their relationships) played important roles. And the conversation to adjust sentences from different perspectives through which participants contributed to creation might trigger the occurrence of Source Word Transfer and Domain Transfer.

Corresponding utterance functions were applied, for example trying was used for idea adjustment and sharing for presenting ideas. However it is worthwhile to mention that the two the sides of influence, influencing and influenced side, do not necessarily have to participate in the conversation using the same utterance functions. From the experiments in the study, we found in some cases, such as Structure Transfer and Cognitive Shift for Overcoming Fixation, both two sides basically were involved with similar utterance functions. However for other cases such the group influence of Source Word Transfer, the influenced side can participate by making comments or trying to adjust the sentence into a subjectively better form, meanwhile the influence took place in the situation as well where receiver mainly observed the communication between the other two members.

In addition, the situation of conversation interaction and majority preference differed from case to case. In some case such as Domain transfer, SC \_ Confidence, Structure Transfer and Cognitive Shift for Overcoming fixation interactive conversation between the two sides of influence was important. It was less important in the case of Cognitive Shift to Analogy Creation and SC \_ Perspective. In the case of Source Word Transfer the importance varies depending on the participants' involvement. Moreover if majority preference concentrated on one idea, it might stimulate the influence of Source Word Transfer, SC \_ Confidence, Structure Transfer and Cognitive Shift for Overcoming Fixation.

In addition, the level of smile was found positively related with the influence of Source Word Transfer and Domain Transfer during the group communication.

Therefore, for monitoring the group conversation, these might work as indicators. Based on the predicted information of possible consequence of discussion, facilitator might work out measures to design the communication and guide group members towards a performance improvement.

Based on the impact analysis of these influences, it was possible to categorize them into 2 categories, including cognitive shift and element provision. For the first category, cognitive shift, the impact of group influences was to guide participants to pay attention to fields that was crucial for creating analogy and was neglected previously. The second category, element provision, including providing source words, domain, and most importantly search cues, helped participants to find analogies directly. It is worth mentioning that in terms of structures, different value can be produced. If the structure was used as a search cue to look for analogies, it was as a hint for creation and produced a new source word. On the other hand, if it worked as an element creation, participants mainly used it to create different sentences with the same source words.

Moreover, 3 different types of generation process were identified. All included realizing, thinking and creation parts. However, the purpose and consequent cognition/behavior differed.

Due to these group communication's influences, several problems for creating analogies were solved. Participants realized performance improvement.

Before the group communication, P2 put emphasis on creating slogan for idea generation. In the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage under the group communication's influences of Cognitive Shift to Analogy Creation, the problem of purely emphasizing slogan creation was fixed and meanwhile under the group communication's influence of Source Word Transfer, a high LaSeD source word was transferred to P2. Jointly functioning with P2's abilities, being able to extract and apply useful information, group communication's influences improved the performance of P2.

In the case of P3, no specific problem was found fixed by the group communication. However, under the group communication's influence of Source Word Transfer, a high LaSeD source word was transferred from another group member to P3. Consequently P3's performance improved.

Before the group communication, P9 was not sure about what should be created and few search cues were found by P9. In the  $2^{nd}$  stage under the group communication's influences of SC \_ Confidence and SC \_ Perspective, the problems of uncertainty and few search cues were fixed and meanwhile under the group communication's influence of domain transfer P9 acquired a new domain to probe. Jointly functioning with P9's ability, being able to extract concepts, group communication's influences improved the performance of P9.

P5 reported he ran out of idea using a proper structure at the end of the  $1^{st}$  stage. In the  $2^{nd}$  stage under the group communication's influence of Structure Transfer, the problem of being stuck was fixed. Jointly functioning with P5's abilities, being able to evaluate structure properness and apply structures with various source words, group communication's influence improved the performance of P5.

Before the group communication, P11 focused on trivial aspects of the task issue for forming search cues. In the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage, under the group communication's influences of Cognitive Shift for Overcoming Fixation and Structure Transfer, P11 started to shift concentration on the proper structures, which facilitated participants to generate ideas properly. Jointly functioning with P11's ability of being able to apply structures with various source words, group communication's influence improved P11's performance.

Therefore, in the order of idea generation process, the problems that were solved under group communication's influences were concentrated into less suitable aspects, felt uncertain of what to do, failed to build search cues, and failed to find (various) domains. All these problems were possible to hinder the individual thinking process for idea creation. However, through effective group communication participants might be guided to overcome these difficulties. In this study, several helpful group communication's influences were found. For preventing some of these problems it was possible to design the workshop process so that participants understood well about the task. However it was still possible that prevention procedure did not work well. More likely, facilitator can advise and help participants to achieve a fruitful creative idea generation workshop. Therefore, based on the findings from this research it was possible to derive some suggestion for the facilitators. Generally in a workshop for creating ideas applying analogical thinking, it was normal that the creation and discussion process would take place alternatively. And facilitator can try to monitor the creation process checking the ideas that were generated. Meanwhile during the group communication stages it would be easier for facilitator to identify the personal thinking and to intervene. For realizing effective facilitation, facilitator should be aware of when to intervene and how to intervene. Based on the findings from this research, it was possible to make several suggestions for both aspects.

Firstly, for monitoring the creation process, facilitators can check the problems listed above both from evaluating the ideas created by participants and the communication took place between participants. By evaluating the ideas, it was possible for facilitators to recognize if participants were concentrated into less suitable aspects, failed to find various domains, and got stuck for further creation. From the group communication content, facilitators have chances to confirm these problems and further to find out if it was caused by felt uncertain of what to do or failed to build search cues.

Moreover if these problems were identified, facilitators need to decide if it is necessary to, and how to intervene. In order to realize the two-fold purpose, Table 9-1 was summarized to show the relationship between possible problems and group communication's influences that might help to solve these problems. For identifying the problems, facilitator might refer to the Observe Object to find where to check.

Communication		
Possible problems	Influence	Observe Object
Concentrated into less suitable aspects	Analogy Creation	Conversation/
	Overcome Fixation	Ideas
Felt uncertain of what to do	SC _ Confidence	Conversation
	Domain Transfer	
	SC _ Perspective	
Failed to build search cues	SC Perspective	Conversation
	Structure Transfer	
Failed to find (various) domains	Domain Transfer	Conversation/
	Source Word Transfer	Ideas

Table 9-1 Possible Problem and Observe Object for Influences of GroupCommunication

After identified the possible problems, facilitator might monitor the conversation and decide if intervention was necessary. Since abovementioned problems all might be solved by group discussion if the participants were equipped with related abilities. Therefore it might be better for the facilitator to check for both the going on conversation and participants' abilities for solving the observed problems. If the conversation did not seem to bear positive outcome, it was possible for facilitators to guide a group communication in the way summarized in this research. And based on the finding regarding generation process, facilitator can give some advice guiding the discussion phase by phase. However the personal abilities should be checked as well to increase the improvement possibility.

For example, if the problem of failed to find (various) domains was identified, and if there existed group discussion about various domains regarding impact evaluation, feature analysis, and a very positive group atmosphere (high-level smile frequency), meanwhile participants seem to have the ability to extract use full concept, it was highly possible that natural group discussion might solve the problem, further intervention might not be necessary. And for the problem of felt uncertain of what to do, if after interactively group discussion ideas (including the structure) were analyzed and evaluated, a proper consensus was made, and participants were able to extract useful concepts/information, no further intervention was needed. However if these discussions did not occur, facilitators might consider guiding participants to deal with these topics. For example, if participants were not able to retrieve high LaSeD words, facilitator could choose to instruct participants to find a domain that is far from the task issue, and try to stimulate source word retrieval.

#### 9.2. Discussion for Future Study and Limitation

In this study, smile was found related with some influences of group communication. However what role smile/laugh played during the process was not checked. It would be very meaningful for understanding individual idea creation in a group if the function or meaning of smile was found. Naturally we could assume that the smile could be stimulated by some utterances, and the facial expression of smile can be one expression of that cognitive reaction. It could be caused by a long searched for answer. It could also be caused by unexpected comment. Under these answers or comments, there should be something deeper that is related with the individual thinking process. Therefore checking the deep meaning of smile, the cause of smile can give us clues for better understanding the influences of group communication to individual thinking.

During the analysis of superficial similarity and structural similarity, a very interesting finding was found. P5 and P11 were able to improve in terms of structural similarity. However, their performance in superficial similarity dropped after group communication. That is to say the same group communication that aided participants enhance the performance in structural similarity, had negative influence for superficial similarity. Several possible reasons can be considered. Firstly and intuitively, it could be cause by a conversation mainly focusing on the discussion about structure and neglecting about deceasing the surface resemblance. However by a general check at the group communication P11 participated, objects features such as resemblance were discussed as well. The main negative impact might come from the group discussion deciding which domain to use. Instead of choosing a far distance domain, group members decided to use a comparatively close domain. And the reason for this decision was the consideration of impact, audiences' reaction towards ideas. However it was not clear how the discussion about structure would influence superficial similarity in other ways. Therefore a comprehensive study regarding the balance of discussion about these two aspects would improve the understanding of analogical based idea generation in a group setting and provide implications for practical purposes.

Even though this study had contributed to the academic and practical field to some extent, there are some limitations. Future study should improve in these aspects.

The number of research subject was limited; so more experiments should be conducted for further investigation. In this research because it was proper to use a detailed investigation, analysis over a large number of samples was difficult. But it would be very helpful to explore more cases in order to have a comprehensive understanding of the group communication's

### influences.

Most participants paid attention to the rhetoric aspect; further refinement on the experiment design is needed to avoid this unwanted noise. Due to the nature of the task used in this study, it was natural for the participants to focus on making concise catchphrases. However, this behavior was detrimental for idea generation process, thus hindered the observation for influences of group communication on individual thinking. In future research, it might be possible to consider designing a dummy extra stage (actually subjects don't participate) for rhetoric improvement, and avoid unwanted deviation.

Subjective rating was conducted for evaluating structural similarity in this study. However in the future study, it would be more proper if several trained raters can jointly rate the ideas. Or in the future work, an objective evaluation method should be proposed.

More workshops should be conducted to test the findings. This study mainly contributed to the understanding of the research topic, and provided new insight into the ways in which group communication could enhance individual idea generation performance. However more workshops should be conduct to test the findings and clarify the conditions for using the findings of this study.

### Bibliography

- Amabile, T. M. (1979). Effects of external evaluation on artistic creativity. *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology*, 37(2), 221–233. http://doi.org/10.1037/0022-3514.37.2.221
- Australia. Department of Industry. (2014). *Australian Innovation System Report*. http://www.industry.gov.au/Office-of-the-Chief-Economist/Publications/Documents/Au stralian-Innovation-System/Australian-Innovation-System-Report-2014.pdf
- Baas, M., De Dreu, C. K., & Nijstad, B. A. (2011). When prevention promotes creativity: the role of mood, regulatory focus, and regulatory closure. *Journal of personality and social psychology*, 100(5), 794.
- Bechtoldt, M. N., De Dreu, C. K. W., Nijstad, B. A., & Choi, H.-S. (2010). Motivated Information Processing, Social Tuning, and Group Creativity. *Journal of Personality* and Social Psychology, 99(4), 622–637. http://doi.org/10.1037/a0019386
- Blanchette, I., & Dunbar, K. (2001). Analogy use in naturalistic settings: The influence of audience, emotion, and goals. *Memory & Cognition*, 29(5), 730-735.
- Boden, M. A. (2004). unromantic artists. In *Creative mind: Myths and Mechanisms*. 147–198. Psychology Press. http://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9781107415324.004
- Bond, C. F., & Depaulo, B. M. (2006). How the Group Affects the Mind: A Cognitive Model of Idea Generation in Groups. *Personal and Social Psychology Review*, 10(214), 214– 234. http://doi.org/10.1207/s15327957pspr1003
- CHEN, C., Kasof, J., Himsel, A., Dmitrieva, J., Dong, Q., & Xue, G. (2005). Effects of Explicit Instruction to. *Journal of Creative Behavior*, *39*(2), 89-110.
- Clapham, M. M. (2003). The development of innovative ideas through creativity training. *The International Handbook on Innovation*, 366–376.
- Cortright, J. (2001). New Growth Theory, Technology and Learning : A Practitioner's Guide New Growth Theory, Technology and Learning A Practitioners Guide Joseph Cortright. *Development*, (4), 40.
- Cross, N. (2011). *Design Thinking: Unverstanding How Designers Think and Work*. Oxford: Berg.
- Davidson, D. (1995). 5 Mental Events. Contemporary materialism: a reader, 107. http://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9781107415324.004
- De Dreu, C. K. W., Nijstad, B. A., Bechtoldt, M. N., & Baas, M. (2011). Group Creativity and Innovation: A Motivated Information Processing Perspective. *Psychology of Aesthetics, Creativity, and the Arts*, 5(1), 81–89. http://doi.org/10.1037/a0017986
- De Dreu, C. K., Baas, M., & Nijstad, B. A. (2008). Hedonic tone and activation level in the

mood-creativity link: toward a dual pathway to creativity model. *Journal of personality* and social psychology, 94(5), 739.

- Diehl, M., & Stroebe, W. (1991). Productivity loss in idea-generating groups: Tracking down the blocking effect. *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology*, *61*(3), 392–403. http://doi.org/10.1037/0022-3514.61.3.392
- Diehl, M., & Stroebe, W. (1987). Productivity loss in brainstorming groups: Toward the solution of a riddle. *Journal of personality and social psychology*,*53*(3), 497.
- Dunbar, K. (1995). How scientists really reason: Scientific reasoning in real-world laboratories. *The Nature of Insight*, 365–395. http://doi.org/10.1016/S0193-3973(99)00050-7
- Eich, E., & Metcalfe, J. (1989). Mood dependent memory for internal versus external events. *Journal of Experimental Psychology: Learning, Memory, and Cognition*, 15(3), 443.
- Evans, R. G., & Forbach, G. B. (1983). Facilitation of performance on a divergent measure of creativity: A closer look at instructions to" be creative". *Applied psychological measurement*, 7(2), 181-187.
- Finke, R. A. (1995). Creative realism. In S. M. Smith, T. B. Ward, & R. A. Finke (Eds.), *The creative cognition approach*. 27–52. MIT Press Cambridge, MA.
- Gallupe, R. B., Dennis, A. R., Cooper, W. H., Valacich, J. S., Bastianutti, L. M., & Nunamaker, J. F. (1992). Electronic brainstorming and group size. *Academy of Management Journal*, 35(2), 350-369.
- Gentner, D. (1983). Structure-Mapping: A Theoretical Framework for Analogy. *Cognitive Science*, 7(2), 155–170.
  http://onlinelibrary.wiley.com.ezproxy2.library.drexel.edu/doi/10.1207/s15516709cog07 02 3/pdf
- Gentner, D., Rattermann, M. J., & Forbus, K. D. (1993). The roles of similarity in transfer: Separating retrievability from inferential soundness. *Cognitive psychology*, 25(4), 524-575.
- Gick, M. L., & Holyoak, K. J. (1980). Analogical problem solving. *Cognitive Psychology*, *12*(3), 306–355. http://doi.org/10.1016/0010-0285(80)90013-4
- Goldschmidt, G. (2001). Chapter 9 Visual Analogy—a Strategy for Design Reasoning and Learning. *Design Knowing and Learning: Cognition in Design Education*, (November), 199–219. http://doi.org/10.1016/B978-008043868-9/50009-7
- Hall, B. H., Mairesse, J., & Mohnen, P. (2010). Measuring the returns to R&D. In *Handbook of the Economics of Innovation* (2),1033–1082. http://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9781107415324.004

- Hirt, E. R., Melton, R. J., McDonald, H. E., & Harackiewicz, J. M. (1996). Processing goals, task interest, and the mood–performance relationship: A mediational analysis. *Journal of personality and social psychology*, 71(2), 245.
- Isaksen, S. G., & Gaulin, J. P. (2005). A reexamination of brainstorming research: Implications for research and practice. *Gifted Child Quarterly*, 49(4), 315-329.
- Isen, A. M., Daubman, K. A., & Nowicki, G. P. (1987). Positive affect facilitates creative problem solving. *Journal of personality and social psychology*, *52*(6), 1122.
- Jones, E. E., & Kelly, J. R. (2009). No pain, no gains: Negative mood leads to process gains in idea-generation groups. *Group Dynamics: Theory, Research, and Practice*, 13(2), 75– 88. http://doi.org/10.1037/a0013812
- Keane, M. T., Ledgewayand, T., & Duff, S. (1994). Constraints on Analogical Mapping : A Comparison of Three models, *18*, 387–438.
- Kim, E. (2015). *Identification of factors enhancing the novelty of ideas in innovation workshops and their utilization for workshop design*. The university of Tokyo.
- Martin, L. L., & Stoner, P. (1996). Mood as input: What we think about how we feel determines how we think. *Striving and feeling: Interactions among goals, affect, and self-regulation*, 279-301.
- Martin, L. L., Ward, D. W., Achee, J. W., & Wyer, R. S. (1993). Mood as input: People have to interpret the motivational implications of their moods. *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology*, 64(3), 317.
- Mehu, M., & Dunbar, R. I. M. (2008). Naturalistic observations of smiling and laughter in human group interactions. *Behaviour*, 145(12), 1747–1780. http://doi.org/10.1163/156853908786279619
- Murray, N., Sujan, H., Hirt, E. R., & Sujan, M. (1990). The influence of mood on categorization: A cognitive flexibility interpretation. *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology*, 59(3), 411.
- Naylor, D., Girard, F., Mintz, J., Fraser, N., Jenkins, T., & Power, C. (2015). *Report of the Advisory Panel on Healthcare Innovation*.
   http://healthycanadians.gc.ca/publications/health-system-systeme-sante/report-healthcar e-innovation-rapport-soins/index-eng.php
- Nijstad, B. A., & Stroebe, W. (2006). How the group affects the mind: A cognitive model of idea generation in groups. *Personality and social psychology review*, *10*(3), 186-213.
- Nijstad, B. A., De Dreu, C. K. W., Rietzschel, E. F., & Baas, M. (2010). The dual pathway to creativity model: Creative ideation as a function of flexibility and persistence. *European Review of Social Psychology*, 21(1), 34–77. http://doi.org/10.1080/10463281003765323
- Nunamaker Jr, J. F., Applegate, L. M., & Konsynski, B. R. (1987). Facilitating group

creativity: Experience with a group decision support system. *Journal of Management Information Systems*, *3*(4), 5-19.

- Offner, A. K., Kramer, T. J., & Winter, J. P. (1996). The effects of facilitation, recording, and pauses on group brainstorming. *Small Group Research*, *27*(2), 283-298.
- Osborn, A. F. (1953). Applied imagination. New York: Scribner.
- Paulus, P. B., & Dzindolet, M. T. (1993). Social influence processes in group brainstorming. *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology*, 64(4), 575.
- Paulus, P. B., & Brown, V. R. (2007). Toward More Creative and Innovative Group Idea Generation: A Cognitive-Social-Motivational Perspective of Brainstorming. *Social and Personality Psychology Compass*, 1(1), 248–265. http://doi.org/10.1111/j.1751-9004.2007.00006.x
- Paulus, P. B., & Yang, H.-C. (2000). Idea Generation in Groups: A Basis for Creativity in Organizations. Organizational Behavior and Human Decision Processes, 82(1), 76–87. http://doi.org/10.1006/obhd.2000.2888
- Pronin, E., & Jacobs, E. (2008). Thought speed, mood, and the experience of mental motion. *Perspectives on Psychological Science*, 3(6), 461–485. http://doi.org/10.1111/j.1745-6924.2008.00091.x
- Reiter-Palmon, R., Herman, A. E., & Yammarino, F. J. (2007). Creativity and cognitive processes: Multi-level linkages between individual and team cognition. *Multi-Level Issues in creativity and innovation*, *7*, 203-267. http://doi.org/10.1016/S1475-9144(07)00009-4
- Rietzschel, E. F., Nijstad, B. a, & Stroebe, W. (2010). The selection of creative ideas after individual idea generation: choosing between creativity and impact. *British Journal of Psychology*, 101(1), 47-68. http://doi.org/10.1348/000712609X414204
- Rietzschel, E. F., Nijstad, B. A., & Stroebe, W. (2006). Productivity is not enough: A comparison of interactive and nominal brainstorming groups on idea generation and selection. *Journal of Experimental Social Psychology*, 42(2), 244–251. http://doi.org/10.1016/j.jesp.2005.04.005
- Runco, M. A., & Okuda, S. M. (1991). The instructional enhancement of the flexibility and originality scores of divergent thinking tests. *Applied Cognitive Psychology*, 5(5), 435-441.
- Santanen, E. L., Briggs, R. O., & Vreede, G. J. D. (2004). Causal relationships in creative problem solving: comparing facilitation interventions for ideation. *Journal of Management Information Systems*, 20(4), 167-198.
- Sawyer, R. K. (2011). *Explaining creativity: The science of human innovation*. Oxford: Oxford University press.

- Sawyer, R. K. (2012). Group creativity. In *Explaining Creativity*. 231–248. Oxford: Oxford University press. http://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9781107415324.004
- Sawyer, R. K., & DeZutter, S. (2009). Distributed creativity: How collective creations emerge from collaboration. *Psychology of Aesthetics, Creativity, and the Arts*, 3(2), 81– 92. http://doi.org/10.1037/a0013282
- Scott, G. M., Lonergan, D. C., & Mumford, M. D. (2005). Conceptual combination:
  Alternative knowledge structures, alternative heuristics. *Creativity Research Journal*, *17*(1), 79–98. http://doi.org/10.1207/s15326934crj1701\_7
- Sosik, J. J., Kahai, S. S., & Avolio, B. J. (1998). Transformational leadership and dimensions of creativity: Motivating idea generation in computer-mediated groups. *Creativity Research Journal*, *11*(2), 111-121.
- United States. Federal Trade Commission. (2003). *To Promote Innovation: The Proper Balance of Competition and Patent Law and Policy*. https://www.ftc.gov/sites/default/files/documents/reports/promote-innovation-proper-bal ance-competition-and-patent-law-and-policy/innovationrpt.pdf
- Wagner, K., Taylor, A., & Foo, E. (2014). Innovation in 2014. https://www.bcgperspectives.com/content/articles/innovation\_growth\_digital\_economy\_ innovation\_in\_2014/
- Weiss, M., Hoegl, M., & Gibbert, M. (2011). Making virtue of necessity: The role of team climate for innovation in resource-constrained innovation projects. *Journal of Product Innovation Management*, 28(SUPPL. 1), 196–207. http://doi.org/10.1111/j.1540-5885.2011.00870.x
- Welling, H. (2007). Four Mental Operations in Creative Cognition: The Importance of Abstraction. *Creativity Research Journal*, 19(2-3), 163–177. http://doi.org/10.1080/10400410701397214
- Wharton, C. M., Holyoak, K. J., Downing, P. E., Lange, T. E., Wickens, T. D., & Melz, E. R.
  L. B. cogpsych. 26. 1994. 6. (1994). Below the Surface: Analogical Similarity and Retrieval Competition in Reminding. *Cognitive Psychology*, *26*, 64–101. http://doi.org/10.1006/cogp.1994.1003
- Wotiz, J. H., & Rudofsky, S. (1984). Kekule's dream: Fact or fiction? *Chemistry in Britain*, 20, 720–3.

### Appendix

Appendix 1 Workshop Reading Material 1

#### Introduction to the Issue of foreign workers in Japan

Japan now is facing a serious labor shortage. Because of its low birth rates and ageing population, domestic manpower cannot support Japan's economic development. According to Japanese Health Ministry, the total population was project to fall from 127.8 million in 2005 to 95.2 million by  $2050^1$ . Moreover in 2014, it was found that 26% of the nation's population was above age 65, and according to the estimation from Pardee center, the percentage of nation's population aged 65 or above will increase to 38% by  $2050^2$ .

The shortage for labor is affecting many industries severely. For example, in construction industry, the reconstruction projects in the areas hit by the 2011 Great East Japan Earthquake and tsunami, and the construction project of venues for the 2020 Summer Olympic Games in Tokyo enlarged the gap between demand and supply in labor market. And the labor shortage affects the industry of nursing care for the elderly seriously as well. According to government estimation, in 2025 700,000 more nursing-care workers are needed<sup>3</sup>. But because of current low-payment, the shortage problem might be more chronic.

Therefore, it is obviously necessary for Japanese Government to import workers from abroad. However, this is where the disagreement begins. Although there are some different positions, two main basic points of view exist overall standing opposite to each other in terms of this topic. One view is that importing foreign worker should be the first priority while the other view believe that it is necessary to import foreign workers, but not at any cost.

Currently, the Japanese government and Keidanren have adopted the first view. Specifically, a couple of programs and policies were released by the government, which includes the foreign trainee internship program, extending the maximum visa period from 3 years to 5 years, a fast track to permanent residency, working visa status for their spouses and the right to bring along their parents and housekeepers. And Keidanren will restart regular dialogues with South Korean and China trying to open a path towards better bilateral relations to attract more foreign workers. And more perks, for example foreigner voting right, and longer visa period, are under discussion.

However, an increasing number of voices are opposing the idea of taking importing foreign workers as first priority. Only 12% of respondent in a recent government survey feel the needs of importing more foreign workers<sup>4</sup>. Voters are concerning that the low wages foreign workers might reduce Japanese workers' competitiveness. Moreover, there is a prevailing

fear that foreign workers might cause increment in criminal activities or social problems. Relying on foreign labor not only negatively impact Japanese, but also affect foreign workers as well. About 80% of 2,300 companies employing trainees violated labor regulations, exploiting them as cheap labor, abusing trainees' rights<sup>3</sup>.

#### Reference

- 1. http://www.bloomberg.com/apps/news?pid=newsarchive&sid=aIzv9oPDe\_.4
- 2. <u>http://www.ifs.du.edu/ifs/frm\_GraphicalDisplay.aspx?ListNames=%22Population+65+or+More+as+Percent+of+Total%22&HistFor=</u> False&GrpOp=0&Dim1=81&File=0
- 3. http://www.japantimes.co.jp/opinion/2015/02/10/editorials/wrong-way-to-import-workers/#.ViC-kGQrKql
- 4. http://www.cnbc.com/2014/12/10/japan-needs-foreigners-but-will-they-come.html

Appendix 2 Workshop Reading Material 2

Japan is facing 2016 election deciding which party is going to be the ruling party next year. And currently the labor shortage is an emergent issue to be solved, and most citizens pay attention to this issue.

You are a consultant group. The current ruling party (Liberal Democratic Party and Komeito) in Japan hired you for creating great promotion statements for their nationwide election campaign. The ruling party wants to persuade citizens to support them with these promotion statements.

It is found that analogies are very effective for persuasion based on psychological studies. Analogy here means comparing one thing to another. There is an example of using analogy to create promotion statement. In order to describe the necessity of reducing national debts immediately, the promotion statement of "Debt is like cancer, so the surgery to remove it is emergent" can be created using analogy.<sup>1</sup>

The ruling party now hired you to create promotion statements in order to convince the citizens the necessity of importing foreign worker for solving labor shortage. And you should use analogy to create promotion statements. <u>The ruling party thinks that government does not have a choice and that citizens have to make some scarifies.</u> They want you to come up with a list of promotion statements to illustrate this position.

You will have 20 minutes to complete the task. You will be video taped. And you should think and come up with as many promotion statements as possible. And please write down all the promotion statements briefly on Apisnote regardless of how good you think they are during the workshop.

1 Example comes from Blanchette, I., & Dunbar, K. (2000). How analogies are generated: The roles of structural and superficial similarity. Memory & cognition, 28(1), 108-124.

Appendix 3 Statements generated in workshops

Group I Idea	Participant		
No.	No.	Idea	Phase
1	P1	Immigrant workers are like blood donation	1st individual work
		The lack of labors is like no child in farming	
2	P1	families	1st individual work
		Labor mobility is like currency circulation in	
3	P1	the economy	1st individual work
		Workers from another country is like the birds	
4	P1	who move for better environments	1st individual work
		various kinds of goods to sell makes customer	
		happier, various backgrounds of workers make	
5	P1	working site happier	1st individual work
		closed room make people sick. Closed society	
6	P1	also.	1st individual work
		human cannot survive if they take one kind of	
7	P1	nutrition	1st individual work
		working bees of another hive is welcomed in	
8	P1	my hive	1st individual work
		even our hair color a mixture of many different	
		color if you look into it carefully. Nothing is	
9	P1	pure in real	1st individual work
		where many things come and go make a city	
10	P1	prosperious	1st individual work
		network where we benefit from, is consist of	
11	P1	diversity	1st individual work
12	P1	It's time to open window	2nd individual work
		Old cells issues can be solved by implanting	
13	P1	fresh working cells	2nd individual work
14	P1	Mayflower boats came to Japan	2nd individual work
		Who are running in the European football	
15	P1	matches?	2nd individual work
			2nd time individual
16	P1	Strong counties are prosper thanks to them	work

17	P1	Sun rises, it's time to open the window	Group work
18	P1	Working cells helps the old and stucked cells	Group work
		Family that has more children always crops	
19	P1	more	Group work
20	P1	We built a lot of pipes, let them pump those	Group work
		Though we have many gold mines, it's useless	
21	P1	if there's no miners.	Group work
			1st time individual
22	P2	No worker No future	work
			1st time individual
23	P2	Japan of Tomorrow	work
			1st time individual
24	P2	Japan N.1!	work
			1st time individual
25	P2	In Japan We Trust	work
			1st time individual
26	P2	No worker No Japan	work
			1st time individual
27	P2	I like my neighbour	work
			1st time individual
28	P2	May the works be with you	work
			1st time individual
29	P2	May the workers be with you	work
			1st time individual
30	P2	We need them, They need us	work
			1st time individual
31	P2	YOUR decision, OUR futures	work
32	P2	A cure to Japan's anemia	2nd individual work
33	P2	Japan is suffocating, Fresh air required	2nd individual work
34	P2	Open the window, Open Japan	2nd individual work
35	P2	Open the window, Open Japan	Group work
36	P2	Japan is suffocating, Fresh air required	Group work
37	P2	Workers are cure to Japan's anemia	Group work
38	P2	Workers: a cure to Japan's anemia	Group work
39	P2	Workers are cure to Japan's suffering	Group work

		Japan's running out of fuel, workers are	
40	P2	needed	Group work
41	P2	We import fuel why not workers?	Group work
42	P2	People need water Japan needs workers	Group work
			1st time individual
43	P3	Help is temporal	work
			1st time individual
44	P3	It is necessary	work
			1st time individual
45	P3	foreign workers will strengthen us	work
46	P3	Vitamins strenghthen your weaknesses	1st individual work
			1st time individual
47	P3	a little support for a better future	work
			1st time individual
48	P3	a better future learning from abroad	work
			1st time individual
49	P3	will bring selected labor force	work
50	P3	we only import the best for you	1st individual work
			1st time individual
51	P3	It's expensive but it's healthy	work
			1st time individual
52	P3	with a little help from my friends	work
			1st time individual
53	P3	Japan needs help. So you do	work
54	P3	New air refreshes Japan	2nd individual work
55	P3	A push from the hill makes the snowball grow	2nd individual work
56	P3	New air refreshes Japan	Group work
57	P3	A push from the hill makes the snowball grow	Group work
58	P3	We only import what we need	Group work
59	P3	External vitamins makes Japan stronger	Group work

Idea	Participant		
No.	No.	Idea	Phase
1	P4	ODA	1st individual

			stage
			1st individual
2	P4	International aid just after WW2	stage
		saving those who seek to be better off is within the	
		obligation of Japanese government as a international	1st individual
3	P4	actor	stage
		We use to be developing countries, and it is our time	1st individual
4	P4	to save who are suffering	stage
			1st individual
5	P4	Collapsing Japanese pension system	stage
		Singapore and Netherland (only central part of	1st individual
6	P4	workplace are compose of natives	stage
			2nd individual
7	P4	Japanese national Football Team	stage
		Foreign players are doing good job in Japanese	2nd individual
8	P4	national rugby team	stage
			2nd individual
9	P4	Immigrants are like pepper-kun	stage
			1st individual
10	P5	労働力は国の栄養、外から取り入れて国を元気に	stage
		国という車の燃料は人。今こそ未来へ前進を。〜沢	1st individual
11	P5	山の労働力を日本へ	stage
		マラソンランナーに水分補給は必須。日本が走り続	1st individual
12	P5	けるために、労働力を補おう	stage
		追い風が吹かなければ帆船は進まない。私たちと世	1st individual
13	P5	界の人で日本を前へ	stage
		いま、日本は倒産寸前の会社だ。大転換するのは	1st individual
14	P5	いま。	stage
		薬には必ず用量がある。労働力にも適切な量があ	1st individual
15	P5	る。	stage
			2nd individual
16	P5	雨降って地固まる。結論も心配も将来の日本の糧に	stage
			2nd individual
17	P5	つらい練習の向こうには輝く舞台が	stage
			2nd individual
18	P5	投資をしなければリターンは期待できない	stage

			2nd individual
19	P5	忘れ物は、勇気をたして隣の人に借りてみよう	stage
		投資をしなければリターンは期待できない、投資が	2nd individual
20	P5	多いほどリターンも大きい	stage
			2nd individual
21	P5	聞くのは一時の恥、聞かぬは一生の恥	stage
			Group work
22	P5	リターンが欲しければ投資を	stagae
			Group work
23	P5	聞くのは一時の損、聞かぬは一生の損	stagae
			Group work
24	P5	聞くのは一時の傷、聞かぬは一生の傷	stagae
			1st individual
25	P6	沈みかかった船には漕ぎ手が必要だ	stage
			1st individual
26	P6	電池切れの日本に外部電源を	stage
			1st individual
27	P6	瀕死の日本に特効薬を	stage
			1st individual
28	P6	猫の手じゃなく外人の手も借りよう	stage
			1st individual
29	P6	車輪が取れかかっている。早く修理をせねば	stage
		日本は風邪を引いています。外の空気を吸いましょ	1st individual
30	P6	う	stage
			1st individual
31	P6	少しの変化で大きな成果	stage
		外国労働者はワクチンのようなもの。はじめに頑張	1st individual
32	P6	れば大きな効果!	stage
			1st individual
33	P6	新しい風、慣れれば心地よい	stage
			2nd individual
34	P6	みんなちがってみんないい	stage
			2nd individual
35	P6	飛翔の前の準備。今のがんばりが後で効く	stage
			2nd individual
36	P6	日本は現在給水地点	stage

			2nd individual
37	P6	ニッポンを、立て直す	stage
			2nd individual
38	P6	受容の先には明るい未来	stage
		ちょっと席替えをしましょう。大丈夫、すぐに仲良くな	2nd individual
39	P6	ります。	stage

Uloup			
Idea	Participant		
No.	No.	Idea	Phase
			1st individual
1	P7	It's not impossible, it's necessary	stage
			1st individual
2	P7	動力不足では国は動かない	stage
			1st individual
3	P7	食糧自給率 40%。人材自給率は?	stage
			1st individual
4	P7	重い荷物はみんなで運ぼう	stage
			1st individual
5	P7	足りない資源は輸入で補う	stage
			1st individual
6	P7	食糧が足りない→輸入 人材が足りない→?	stage
			1st individual
7	P7	日本という乗り物のガソリンは満タン?	stage
			1st individual
8	P7	ガス欠を起こしてからでは遅い	stage
			1st individual
9	P7	エネルギーなしでは生きられない	stage
			1st individual
10	P7	To import or not to import, that is the problem	stage
			2nd individual
11	P7	チームプレーに国籍なし	stage
			2nd individual
12	P7	フュージョン	stage
			2nd individual
13	P7	ストップ自転車操業	stage

14	P7	1+1>2	Group work
		値段吊り上げるの根源である商社をなくせば、価格が	1st individual
15	P8	安くなる	stage
			1st individual
16	P8	仲間はずれをなくせばみんな仲良くなる	stage
			1st individual
17	P8	歩きスマホをやめれば交通事故が減る	stage
			1st individual
18	P8	研究室のおしゃべりをやめれば、研究が捗る	stage
		Facebook での投稿障壁に対する偏見をなくせばビッグ	1st individual
19	P8	データが集まる	stage
			1st individual
20	P8	ジェットストリームを皆に配れば研究が捗る	stage
			1st individual
21	P8	カジノ方案を適用すれば治安が悪くなる	stage
			1st individual
22	P8	警固公園を作れば治安が良くなる	stage
			1st individual
23	P8	電通が広告を打てば、ハロウィン文化が生まれる	stage
			1st individual
24	P8	美人な女の人にはカッコイイ男の人が寄ってくる	stage
		サンフランシスコで一つ脇道にそれれば治安が一変す	1st individual
25	P8	3	stage
			1st individual
26	P8	インドでは騙された方が悪い	stage
		最低労働賃金が低い地域が必ずしも治安が悪いとは限	1st individual
27	P8	らない	stage
			1st individual
28	P8	陸上競技では黒人選手が強い	stage
			1st individual
29	P8	シンガポールは人工のるつぼと言われている	stage
			1st individual
30	P8	動物園は種類が多いほうが人気が出る	stage
			1st individual
31	P8	表参道にはおしゃれな人が多い	stage
32	P8	サッカーは国境を越える	1st individual

			stage
			1st individual
33	P8	飲み会は国境を越える	stage
			1st individual
34	P8	日本人は英語を話すのが苦手である	stage
			1st individual
35	P8	猿も木から落ちる	stage
			1st individual
36	P8	そうだ、京都に行こう	stage
			1st individual
37	P8	行列ができているお店は更に混雑する	stage
			1st individual
38	P8	アフリカでは急速にスマートフォンが普及した	stage
			1st individual
39	P8	転校生は人気者になることが多い	stage
			1st individual
40	P8	外国では日本人に対して親近感が湧く	stage
			1st individual
41	P8	ウォークマンは iPod に負けた	stage
			1st individual
42	P8	ボールは投げるより蹴るほうが難しい	stage
			1st individual
43	P8	習うより慣れる	stage
			1st individual
44	P8	コンビニ弁当より彼女の手料理のほうが美味しい	stage
			1st individual
45	P8	日本人は勤勉である	stage
			1st individual
46	P8	インドの電車はなかなか来ない	stage
			1st individual
47	P8	日本語には敬語があるため、完璧に話すのは難しい	stage
			1st individual
48	P8	良いノートを買うと研究が捗る	stage
			2nd individual
49	P8	下町ロケット	stage
50	P8	Exileの清木場の脱退	2nd individual

			stage
			2nd individual
51	P8	ルオーのカレー	stage
			2nd individual
52	P8	ディズニーシーでのビール販売	stage
			2nd individual
53	P8	社会基盤における国際プロジェクト研究室の設立	stage
			2nd individual
54	P8	握手券同封の CD 販売	stage
			2nd individual
55	P8	男子校の共学化	stage
56	P8	ミッキーも今日は飲みたい気分	Group work
57	P8	今日はルオーでカレーを食べよう	Group work
58	P8	食卓の異文化交流	Group work
59	P8	下町ロケット 佃のバルブは日本一だ	Group work
60	P8	男子校の共学化 俺たちの青春はこれからだ	Group work
61	P8	握手券同封の CD 販売 会いにいけるアイドル	Group work
			1st individual
62	Р9	植物への栄養:日本経済への労働力	stage
			1st individual
63	Р9	子はかすがい	stage
			1st individual
64	Р9	桃太郎	stage
			2nd individual
65	P9	植物への栄養	stage
			2nd individual
66	P9	タグビー日本代表	stage
			2nd individual
67	P9	レッドブル	stage
			2nd individual
68	P9	世界に一つだけの花	stage
			2nd individual
69	P9	日の丸弁当	stage
			2nd individual
70	P9	山梨学院大学	stage

			2nd individual
71	Р9	戦隊モノ	stage
72	Р9	No border	Group work
73	Р9	日の丸弁当じゃちょっと味気ない	Group work
74	Р9	山梨学院大学 異文化が繋ぐ日本の襷	Group work
75	Р9	世界に一つだけの花 一人ひとり違う種を持つ	Group work
76	Р9	戦隊モノ 私たち、五色レンジャー	Group work

Group			
Idea	Participant		
No.	No.	Idea	Phase
		深刻な労働力不足を解消するためには、海外労	1st individual
1	P10	働者の受け入れが不可欠	stage
			1st individual
2	P10	matter	stage
			1st individual
3	P10	労働力不足 移民受入	stage
			1st individual
4	P10	資源不足 資源輸入し加工貿易	stage
			1st individual
5	P10	体 栄養不足 サプリメント	stage
			1st individual
6	P10	対象 問題 解決策	stage
			1st individual
7	P10	対象 不足 充足	stage
			1st individual
8	P10	労働 労働力 移民受入	stage
			1st individual
9	P10	産業 資源 資源輸入し加工貿易	stage
			1st individual
10	P10	体 栄養 サプリメント	stage
			1st individual
11	P10	盲目の人 視力 盲導犬	stage
		資源だけではなく労働力も不足した日本は、国際	1st individual
12	P10	競争力維持のため海外から労働力を輸入する必	stage

		要が有る	
		労働力は国にとって栄養のようなものである。不足	
		した以上、サプリメントのようなもので補う必要が	1st individual
13	P10	有る	stage
			1st individual
14	P10	企業 資金 銀行からの融資	stage
		労働力は国にとっての資本である。不足した以	
		上、銀行からの融資のようなもので補う必要が有	1st individual
15	P10	る	stage
			1st individual
16	P10	農業 土の中の栄養 肥料	stage
		PLUS:充足に使ったものを返すときには相手の国	
		にもリターン(ただし国民の説得時には意味が無	1st individual
17	P10	い	stage
			1st individual
18	P10	農業 土の中の養分 肥料	stage
		労働力は国にとって栄養である。不足した以上、	1st individual
19	P10	サプリメントのようなもので補う必要が有る	stage
		労働力は国が育つための栄養のようなものであ	1st individual
20	P10	る。不足した以上、補う必要が有る	stage
			1st individual
21	P10	電化製品 電池 充電	stage
		労働力は国にとって、スマホでいうところの電池の	1st individual
22	P10	ようなものである。不足した以上	stage
			1st individual
23	P10	不足の量が大幅だとダメ	stage
		労働力の不足が深刻である   解決策にはデメリッ	2nd individual
24	P10	トがある丨しかしメリットの方が大きい	stage
		Aの不足が深刻である   Aを充足する解決策には	2nd individual
25	P10	デメリットがある しかしメリットの方が大きい	stage
		日本は労働力という名の栄養が足りていない。子	
		ともが嫌な野菜を食べた方がいいように、日本も	2nd individual
26	P10	海外から労働力を受け入れることで成長できる。	stage

		日本は労働力という名の栄養が足りていない。子	
		ともが嫌な野菜を食べた方がいいように、日本も	2nd individual
27	P10	海外から労働力を受け入れてより成長しよう。	stage
		日本は労働力という名の栄養が足りていない。子	
		ともが嫌な野菜を食べた方がいいように、日本も	
		海外から労働力を積極的に受け入れてより成長し	2nd individual
28	P10	よう。	stage
		日本は労働力という名の栄養が足りていない。子	
		ともが嫌な野菜を食べた方がいいように、日本も	2nd individual
29	P10	海外から労働力を受け入れてより成長しよう。	stage
		運動不足は心身の健康に害がある。時間をかけ	
		てでも運動した方がいいように、日本もコストを払	2nd individual
30	P10	ってでも移民受入という運動をしよう	stage
		日本は労働力という名のビタミンが足りていない病	
		気である。移民という苦い薬を飲んででも、しっか	2nd individual
31	P10	り病気を治そう	stage
		日本は労働力という名の栄養が足りない病気にか	
		かっている。移民という苦い薬を飲んででも、しっ	2nd individual
32	P10	かり病気を治そう	stage
		日本は労働力不足という風邪を引く一歩寸前であ	2nd individual
33	P10	る。早めのパブロンが大事	stage
34	P10	風邪に効く注射	Group work
35	P10	薬が劇薬かもしれないのを恐れてる	Group work
		薬が劇薬かもしれないのを恐れてる(長期的なデ	
36	P10	メリットを嫌がってる)	Group work
37	P10	今回はシンプルなスローガン	Group work
38	P10	パブロン	Group work
39	P10	注射	Group work
40	P10	正露丸	Group work
41	P10	青汁	Group work
42	P10	野菜	Group work
43	P10	ちょっと嫌なことだけど本当はいいこと	Group work
44	P10	おじいさん、おくすりの時間ですよ	Group work
45	P10	コラーゲン(女性向け)	Group work
46	P10	鉄分	Group work

47	P10	鉄分:さば	Group work
48	P10	鉄分:レバー	Group work
49	P10	鉄分:輸血	Group work
50	P10	貧血:さば	Group work
51	P10	貧血:レバー	Group work
52	P10	貧血:輸血	Group work
53	P10	肌:コラーゲン(女性向け)	Group work
54	P10	育毛剤	Group work
55	P10	植毛	Group work
56	P10	座薬	Group work
57	P10	肌:コラーゲン(女性向け)痛くない	Group work
58	P10	貧血∶さば、レバー、輸血、痛くない	Group work
59	P10	ちょっと強すぎるけど、抗がん剤	Group work
60	P10	ちょっと強すぎるけど、抗がん剤:がんではない	Group work
		子供:野菜系でいいのはないか:デメリットではなく	
61	P10	拒否感	Group work
			1st individual
62	P11	移民受け入れを説得する必要がある	stage
			1st individual
63	P11	人々の不安	stage
			1st individual
64	P11	治安対策	stage
			1st individual
65	P11	雇用の削減	stage
			1st individual
66	P11	治安の悪化	stage
			1st individual
67	P11	高齢者を支える労働力	stage
			1st individual
68	P11	介護·医療	stage
			1st individual
69	P11	労働力	stage
			1st individual
70	P11	農業	stage
71	P11	あなたの子供は誰が支えるの?	1st individual

			stage
			1st individual
72	P11	ポジティブメッセージ	stage
			1st individual
73	P11	広げよう、日本の後継者を	stage
		あなたの子供は誰が支えるの?次の先生は外国	1st individual
74	P11	人	stage
			1st individual
75	P11	あなたの老後はおもりのないやじろべえ	stage
		ピッチンングは下半身が大事。増やそう労働力、	1st individual
76	P11	受入れよう外国人	stage
			1st individual
77	P11	広げよう、日本の後継者を、受入れよう、外国人	stage
			1st individual
78	P11	長期的に考えられない	stage
			1st individual
79	P11	あなたの子供は誰が教える?次の先生は外国人	stage
			1st individual
80	P11	次の世代に引き継ごう、日本の素晴らしい景色	stage
		あなたの老後はおもりのないやじろべえ、受入れ	1st individual
81	P11	よう外国人、支えよう日本	stage
			1st individual
82	P11	広げよう、日本の後継者、受入れよう、外国人	stage
			1st individual
83	P11	「外国人」という言葉は良くない	stage
			1st individual
84	P11	排他的な精神	stage
		おじいさんは独りが大好き、誰も家の中に入れよう	
		としません。急に病気になっても助けてくれませ	1st individual
85	P11	ん。それが日本です。受入れよう、次の世代を	stage
		おじいさんは独りが大好き、誰も家の中に入れよう	
		としません。急に病気になったらどうするの?それ	1st individual
86	P11	が日本です。受入れよう、次の世代を	stage
		先発ピッチャーは9回まで投げられません。中継ぎ	1st individual
87	P11	と抑えは任せよう、次の世代に	stage
88	P11	広げよう、日本の後継者、受入れよう、次の世代を	1st individual

			stage
			1st individual
89	P11	ガス欠です!ガソリンを入れてください	stage
			1st individual
90	P11	ガス欠です!ガソリンを入れてください!!	stage
			1st individual
91	P11	充電しなくて大丈夫?もう次の世代が待っている。	stage
		三脚は一本でもかけては行けません。安全保障、	1st individual
92	P11	教育、そして外国人労働者です。	stage
			1st individual
93	P11	前に進めません!櫂の漕ぎ手は足りません!	stage
			2nd individual
94	P11	身体・栄養系で攻めよう	stage
			2nd individual
95	P11	病気だから対処して、健康に戻す方面	stage
			2nd individual
96	P11	健康をキープして長生きするには青汁が必要路線	stage
			2nd individual
97	P11	肝油ドロップ、次の世代を健康に	stage
		健康をキープして長生きするには青汁が必要路線	2nd individual
98	P11	子供にあげえるもの	stage
			2nd individual
99	P11	増やそう友達、育もう健やかな将来	stage
		健康をキープして長生きするには青汁が必要路線	2nd individual
100	P11	子供にあげえるもの そして最初に痛みが分かる	stage
			2nd individual
101	P11	注射は痛いよ!でも子供の健康には必要です	stage
			2nd individual
102	P11	注射は痛いよ!けど子供の健康には必要です	stage
			2nd individual
103	P11	年老いた人を主人公にするのか?	stage
			2nd individual
104	P11	痛いが効くよ、この注射	stage
			2nd individual
105	P11	乾布摩擦は効きません、辞めよう自己流	stage
106	P11	痛いが効くよ、この注射、次の世代を健康に	2nd individual

			stage
			2nd individual
107	P11	   おじいさん、お薬が必要ですよ!	stage
107	111	おじいさん、お薬が必要です!子供たちを悲しま	2nd individual
108	P11	せないために、飲もう薬	stage
108	111	子供たちを悲しませないために、飲もう正露丸、お	2nd individual
109	P11	」 子供につきぶしょ しないにのに、飲むり 正路丸、33 腹でよく効きます。	
109	F I I	旅 く よ く 奶 こ よ 9 。   子供たちと笑おう、飲もう正露丸、お腹でよく効きま	stage 2nd individual
110	D11	丁供たらと天のり、飲もり止路丸、の腹でよく効さま   す。	
110	P11		stage
111	D11	子供たちと笑おう、飲もう正露丸、お腹でよく効きま   +	
111	P11	す。	Group work
		移民政策 is like 正露丸(漢方薬)。飲み込む時は	1st individual
112	P12	苦くても後々効いてくる	stage
		移民政策は禁煙のようなもの。始めはつらくても将	1st individual
113	P12	来的に良い状態になれる	stage
		移民政策はダイエットのようなもの。始めはつらく	1st individual
114	P12	ても将来的に良い状態になれる	stage
		移民政策は2019年ラグビーワールドカップ招致の	
		ようなもの。はじめは「なんでこんなことするの」と	1st individual
115	P12	おもっても後から考えると素晴らしい判断	stage
		移民政策はラーメンのなるとのようなもの。日本に	1st individual
116	P12	いろどり(多様性)を与えてくれる政策	stage
		移民政策は芸術のようなもの。日本に多様性を与	1st individual
117	P12	える	stage
			2nd individual
118	P12	日本は電池不足に陥ってる。充電しなくては、	stage
		移民政策は筋トレ後のプロテイン。強く成長するた	2nd individual
119	P12	めには必要なもの	stage
		移民政策は貯金をするようなもの。将来を見据え	2nd individual
120	P12	ると必要なこと	stage
		桃太郎がサルや犬やキジの力を借りて鬼退治をし	2nd individual
121	P12	たように、日本にも日本人以外の人の力が必要	stage
	1		

# Appendix 4 Group communication transcript

		End	Who	То	
No.	Start Time	time	said	whom	Content
					The Labor mobility is like currency
					circulation in economy. We invest in
					overseas market, and labor should also
					move like investment in them. This is the
					first one and the second one "closed room
					makes people sick and closed society
					also." We had better welcome the outside
1	48:10.6	48:49.8	P1	All	labors in.
					The first one is your decision, Our future."
					It is because the party does not have
					choice, they considered it is a choice of
					people. It is important to highlight that the
					people's decision for the future. And the
					second one is the same principle. But it is
					based on a religious slogan. Just a catch
2	48:52.3	49:20.1	P2	All	phrase to remember.
					With a little help from friends I was trying
					to make a analogy from an advertisement
					song. Maybe it is more famous in the
					Western. And about the immigrant
					workers, I was trying to show them as
					friends not stress for the local people. And
					I was trying to say it is just a little from
					them to make us better. And the second
					one, Japan only imports the best for you. I
					was also thinking maybe the party could
					tell the population that the labors who is
					coming is the best in the area, for Japan
					and trying to highlight that You as an
3	49:21.3	50:35.6	P3	All	important person in this decision.

					For the "In Japan we trust", I think I have
4	54:22.9	54:26.9	P3	P2	seen it
					Yeah, everywhere. You can change Japan
5	54:27.4	54:30.7	P2	P3	with anything.
					I don't know. But I think it is quite
6	54:31.5	54:40.1	P3	P2	American?
7	54:40.2	54:41.6	P2	P3	Yeah. Cause God we trust in America
					Yeah, and I don't know how Japanese
					people will feel about something related
					with America. You know, yeah, they like
					Halloween and Christmas. But I don't
8	54:42.0	54:58.5	P3	P2	know about this.
					Yeah, I know it is too weak. It is a very
9	54:59.6	55:02.2	P2	P3	generic
					Yeah. Maybe you are right. Very generic
10	55:02.9	55:10.3	P3	P2	is the proper word.
					I like the one "you decision our future". It
					makes, the government tries to make the
					population realize they are not just making
					a choice for themselves; it is for everyone
					in the case they win. To make the people
11	57:35.6	58:04.8	P3	All	conscientious.
					It is a bit, as I wrote; it is not so specific,
					especially regarding to the problem of
12	58:05.5	58:21.6	P2	P3	worker shortage. Very unspecific.
					Yeah. But when Yes, the slogan is not so
					specific, but they can do speech, when
					they do speech, they can just show the
					slogan again and again. And people will
					relate this slogan with the problem they are
13	58:22.3	58:41.4	P3	P2	trying to solve.
14	58:45.5	58:49.3	P3	All	And I like the first one "labor mobility"
15	58:49.6	58:54.0	P2	P3	I like the idea too.
					But I think it is possible to make it shorter.
					Actually I think the first two slogans can
16	58:55.2	59:05.4	P2	P3	be combined as a shorter one.

					Like stagnant economy is dying the
17	59:09.5	59:13.3	P2	All	country. Or something like that
18	59:28.4	59:33.7	P2	All	So they want to win election. So
					Closed room Closed society People
19	59:34.9	59:45.7	P1	P2	die
20	59:47.2	59:49.4	P2	P1	I think write die in a slogan is
21	59:49.9	59:51.7	P3	All	It is not really (a good idea).
22	00:03.4	00:05.0	P1	All	I like "Japan imports the best for you"
23	00:05.5	00:07.3	P2	P1	Yeah, I like also this one.
24	00:09.6	00:12.0	P1	P3	But Import worker?
25	00:12.4	00:13.7	P2	P3	It's like a
26	00:14.3	00:16.4	P3	P2	Like a product? Treat them like a product?
27	00:16.5	00:19.2	P2	P3	Yeah, it is a bit harsh
28	00:27.9	00:30.6	P3	All	Maybe change the words?
					Like "wants"? Maybe? " Japan wants the
29	00:31.3	00:33.7	P2	P3	best for you?
					Wants, I think it can make the slogan more
30	00:41.5	00:45.9	P3	P2	general
31	01:34.5	01:37.0	P1	All	Which one we want to refine?
32	01:38.9	01:41.8	P3	P1	For example, I like the first one.
					Let's say if the first one or the second one,
					anyone of them are better re-termed, they
33	01:42.5	01:46.9	P2	P1	will be chosen
					Now we get the idea, maybe it is better to
34	01:47.8	01:51.6	P2	All	find a good way to write it.
35	01:53.2	01:56.0	P1	P2	Open the window
36	01:57.5	02:02.2	P1	P2	Opening window for circulation
37	02:03.0	02:03.9	P2	P1	Fresh Japan
38	02:04.4	02:07.0	P1	P2	Ah, "fresh air to Japan"
39	02:09.3	02:10.7	P2	P1	"Japan air fresh"
40	02:11.8	02:14.8	P1	P2	Fresh air
41	02:15.9	02:17.0	P2	P1	Refresh Japan
42	02:18.2	02:24.8	P1	P2	Fresh air flows
43	02:26.6	02:33.2	P1	P2	Fresh air blows
44	02:32.3	02:35.5	P3	All	Actually the "refresh Japan" sounds

					Actually the "refresh Japan" sounds cool
45	02:37.0	02:43.2	Р3	All	also.
					There is like, "Opening window",
46	02:45.8	02:50.7	P1	P2	"refresh"
47	02:52.0	02:54.2	P2	P1	Renew?
48	02:54.0	02:55.1	P1	P2	Renew? I don't like it
49	02:55.5	02:59.5	P2	P1	I like. To throw the old and
50	03:01.5	03:03.4	P1	P2	"Fresh air to Japan"
51	03:03.5	03:04.3	P2	P1	For Japan
52	03:04.4	03:05.1	P1	P2	For Japan
					So we also consider the, like around 20%
53	03:14.3	03:25.9	P3	All	population are old?
54	03:26.6	03:30.0	P3	All	And it says it is over 65, right?
55	03:30.4	03:34.4	P2	P3	So they have a strong power for votes
56	03:35.1	03:38.7	P1	P2	Fresh people by plane
					Well, I think also usually slogans are just
57	03:54.6	03:59.6	P3	All	couple of words
58	03:59.8	04:01.9	P2	P3	But I don't know in Japan if it is the same.
59	04:02.5	04:04.7	P3	P2	Yeah. Me neither.
					And is it a slogan just for the specific
					topic, or like because I think they should
					have more global slogan for the selection.
					So, like I said. This one (Your decision our
					future) might be too generic, not specific
60	04:14.1	04:35.7	P2	All	on the problem.
					Yeah, but it says this topic is the most
61	04:40.5	04:50.6	P3	P2	popular for the election.
62	05:01.5	05:03.0	P2	P1	Open the window
63	05:03.3	05:05.0	P1	P2	It's time to ventilate
64	05:05.2	05:09.8	P2	P1	Ventilate? It stinks
65	05:18.8	05:21.6	P1	P2	Ventilate our country
66	05:21.5	05:26.1	P2	P1	Yeah, it sounds like air indicator.
					Maybe we can add something to your
					decision our future? To persuade them to
67	05:29.2	05:48.9	P3	All	do this? Like

68	06:01.0	06:02.7	P3	All	(Doing this bring them) their chance
69	06:12.3	06:17.3	P1	P3	But we need metaphor or analogy
70	07:11.1	07:15.8	P2	P1	Workers are medicine to Japan's future
71	07:22.6	07:25.8	P2	P1	"Take you medicine"
72	07:26.2	07:29.8	P1	P2	Take your foreigner medicine
73	07:30.9	07:32.4	P2	P1	"Japan needs help"
74	07:32.7	07:35.7	P1	P2	Japan needs
75	07:35.9	07:36.6	P2	P1	"Help"
76	07:37.4	07:42.6	P1	P2	We have there "a little help from friends"
77	07:43.0	07:46.5	P2	P1	So, maybe "Japan needs help"?
78	07:53.0	07:55.8	P3	All	"your decision our future help Japan"
79	08:04.5	08:07.0	P1	P2	" help from"
80	08:07.3	08:08.6	P2	P1	heaven
81	08:16.0	08:17.8	P1	All	"SOS"
82	08:19.4	08:20.9	P2	P1	"SOS to Japan"
83	08:43.2	08:51.1	P1	P2	"SOS, workersum"
84	08:54.4	08:57.7	P2	P1	Japan needs help from you and them
85	08:59.5	09:00.6	P3	All	I've seen with the
86	09:00.9	09:02.2	P1	P2	Save our life
87	09:02.3	09:04.0	P2	P1	save our life?
					Save our economy, "workers save our
88	09:04.3	09:07.6	P1	P2	economy"
89	09:07.9	09:09.2	P1	P3	What did you just say?
					The one I wrote about "little help from our
					friend". You wrote" probably they need to
					know the song". But as marketing, they
					can use the song to relate with this, plays it
					on the radio and TV. Now they know this
					song because of this selection. And then
					they can play it again and again on the
					radio and everywhere. And the company
90	09:09.4	09:44.8	P3	P2	already did it.
					Yeah, but with the company, it can get
91	09:45.1	09:49.5	P2	P3	money back.
92	10:38.7	10:41.2	P3	P2	We are going to choose yours?

93	10:41.9	10:43.1	P2	P3	Choose this one?
94	10:43.8	10:46.1	P3	P2	No. Yours
95	10:52.3	10:54.8	P1	P2	(Choose) mine. Fresh air!
96	11:01.9	11:04.7	P2	P1	Open the window, Open our country
97	11:26.8	11:29.4	P3	P1	So you like that one? "Closed room"
98	11:30.2	11:32.0	P3	P1	How is this slogan?
99	11:32.8	11:35.4	P1	P3	Air, fresh air.
					Fresh air. Yeah, strong slogan. Strong
100	11:35.8	11:40.7	P2	P1	meaning.
101	11:41.9	11:43.7	P1	P2	(Not) Strong?
102	11:44.6	11:50.9	P1	P2	Save Japan
103	11:52.0	11:54.6	P1	P2	Immigrant workers save Japan
					I don't know if put immigrant in slogan is a
104	11:54.4	11:57.3	P2	P1	good idea
105	11:57.5	11:58.3	P3	P2	No, it is not
106	12:07.1	12:09.2	P1	P2	It's time to open window
106	12:30.0	12:32.0	P3	All	So which one to choose?
107	12:35.2	12:37.0	P1	P3	Help from friend?
					I like what you talked about the music
108	12:56.8	13:07.7	P2	P3	radio and application is good

Group 2

			Who	То	
No.	Start Time	End time	said	whom	Content
					So, I think these two analogies is
3	40:08.9	40:11.9	P4	All	going to be effective
					Yes, something like that. And the
12	51:17.5	51:20.8	P4	P6	bottom one could be similar too.
					Yes, that's true. The underlying
13	51:21.1	51:24.1	P6	P4	conceptualization is the same
14	51:24.3	51:25.8	P6	P4	But something is different
					Yes, I think something is
15	51:25.9	51:27.4	P4	P6	different too.
16	51:27.5	51:29.2	P4	P6	Maybe the perspective is

					different
					P6's statements show the feature
17	51:32.3	51:36.4	P4	P6	of endurance.
18	51:36.6	51:37.8	P6	P4	Yes.
					And maybe mine are a bit
19	51:37.8	51:40.0	P4	P6	pushing
20	51:40.6	51:42.3	P6	P4	Yes, it is necessary to do it.
					About the conception of P6's
					statement, it is easy to
					understand, but as an analogy,
21	51:44.6	51:52.0	P4	P6	where is the comparison.
22	51:52.1	51:53.9	P6	P4	Yeah, it is too simple.
					For P5's statement, I am really
					convinced. But I feel it will be
25	53:00.8	53:06.7	P6	All	easily neglected.
					It is impossible, for my
					statements. The purpose of
					convincing is clear, but they will
30	53:44.0	53:52.0	P4	All	not change, I think.
32	53:57.4	53:59.1	P4	All	Then maybe P5's is good
					Based on what we just discussed,
33	53:59.2	54:00.6	P6	P4	yeah.
					But then just like election
					statement always did, to turn a
					blind eye to what was not good,
					we are doing it here. I'm not sure
34	54:06.1	54:17.6	P5	All	about it.
					To be clear, mine are appealing
					to emotion, and P4's are more
35	54:22.0	54:31.4	P5	All	logical
					*The second statement of P5,
	<b></b> /		D		would it be incomplete as an
41	55:45.3	55:50.3	P6	P5	analogy?
42	55:51.1	55:52.5	P4	P6	The one about runner?
43	55:54.2	55:56.2	P5	P6	Labor and water

					It is possible to refine it. I know
					the meaning, but maybe we can
44	55:56.3	56:01.6	P6	P5	improve the rhetoric
					But we have to do it from now
45	56:03.4	56:06.3	P6	All	right?
46	56:42.6	56:44.7	P4	All	Not sure what we should do
					According to this material,
					around 12% doesn't support, if
					nothing changed, maybe they
					will lose. Then they are doing
					this. In this light, maybe P6's a
					bit aggressive statement might be
47	57:35.2	57:49.8	P4	All	better.
					And then compared with the
					bottom one, maybe the one on
					the top could be better. The one
					on the bottom has the nuance of
					for the sake of future, it is better
					to inject now. But the focus of
					the opposite might be the
					negative outcome, such as lower
					wage and poor security. But I
					feel that from the upper one, it is
					possible to see how to make
					people understand the whole
48	58:08.0	58:37.0	P4	All	thing.
					*What about the one with
49	58:45.3	58:55.2	P4	All	nutrition Um
					I was thinking about what if bad
50	58:57.8	59:04.5	P6	P4	nutrition was taken
					But people might easily be prone
					to think: The things from outside
51	59:06.2	59:11.8	P6	All	is not necessarily good.
52	59:12.0	59:12.4	P4	P6	Yes
53	59:12.5	59:12.9	P5	P6	Yeah

					It not so good because it doesn't
					involve the opposite. But it is an
54	59:16.7	59:23.9	P4	All	analogy that shows the shortage.
					If it is the case, the top statement
55	59:37.0	59:43.4	P5	All	of P6' shows no necessity.
56	59:44.5	59:45.8	P6	P5	Indeed
57	59:46.0	59:47.1	P4	P5	Indeed
					The opposite's concern might be
					dispelled, but we cannot see the
					necessity from it. Instead, we can
					see it from the statement of
58	59:47.1	59:58.4	P5	All	vaccine.
59	00:00.8	00:01.6	P4	P5	Indeed
					If it was vaccine, indeed it is
					clear that after injecting it, cold
60	00:01.7	00:09.5	P6	P5	symptom will be mitigated.
					Then I think the statement of
70	00:55.5	00:58.1	P4	All	vaccine is fine.
					And the analogy is clear in the
71	00:58.8	01:01.8	P5	All	case of vaccine
					But I'm worrying if it is proper to
					compare foreigner to vaccine in
72	01:02.7	01:10.6	P6	All	the ethnic light.
					But it is different from the way
78	01:30.5	01:33.9	P6	All	minister officer will speak
					It is quite an aggressive
79	01:40.3	01:42.2	P5	All	statement
					But P5's statement sounds like
					something Abe minister would
80	01:45.5	01:48.0	P4	All	say.
81	01:50.5	01:52.6	P4	All	Sounds like politician
					It likes something said in Diet,
82	01:56.4	01:59.4	P6	All	because of this, so we do this.
83	02:17.3	02:19.2	P4	All	So, which one to choose?
84	02:26.6	02:28.2	P5	All	Vaccine?

85	02:28.2	02:29.5	P4	All	Vaccine
86	02:30.9	02:32.9	P4	All	It is prone to spread widely.
87	02:33.7	02:35.4	P4	All	Ok, finish.

Group 3

	Start	End	Who	То	
No.	Time	time	said	whom	Content
					To be honest, I'm not quite sure
1	15:10.3	15:13.5	P8	All	about this.
					To make something like
2	15:18.4	15:20.0	P7	P8	catchphrase?
					It is possible that we are going to
					write something interesting based
					on our own standards and then
					found those are actually not what
3	15:27.7	15:32.7	P8	All	is required in this task.
4	15:37.5	15:39.1	Р9	P8	Well, I can see it coming.
					If I wrote something weird maybe
					we can later discuss about it and
5	16:01.6	16:05.0	P8	All	you tell me it not right.
6	18:12.1	18:13.0	P8	Р9	Is it like that?
7	18:13.3	18:14.6	Р9	P8	No no no.
8	18:15.6	18:17.5	Р9	P8	I am just thinking now.
9	18:29.9	18:31.7	P8	P9	By the way, what is the example?
10	18:33.6	18:35.2	Р9	P8	It is cancer.
					I really don't know what kind of
11	19:15.1	19:18.2	P8	All	thing I should write here.
					To write something relative? Like
12	19:33.7	19:37.2	P8	All	what?
					I wrote something like "If you
					stoping using smartphone when
					walking, the traffic accident will
13	19:37.5	19:41.1	P8	All	decrease.

					I was trying to make something, which finally relates to labor force
14	19:42.4	19:57.1	P7	P8	importation.
14	19.42.4	19.37.1	Γ/	го	I really don't know what to write.
15	10.59 5	20.02 6	DQ	A 11	5
15	19:58.5	20:02.6	P8	All	Anyway, I wrote something.
16	20.27.0	<b>2</b> 0 41 6	DO	4 11	I really don't know if I wrote the
16	28:37.8	28:41.6	P8	All	right things
17	0:35:27	0:35:29	P8	All	Though I wrote 34 sentences
					(All my sentences) which one is
18	0:36:12	0:36:13	P8	P8	interesting?
19	0:37:22	0:37:24	P9	P8	What is it
20	0:37:57	0:37:59	P8	All	I wrote a lot of interesting things
21	0:38:00	0:38:01	P9	P8	You can tell us later
					Cause now we are trying to import
					foreign workers to solve the
					problem of lacking of labor force,
					I was thinking about food. In
					Japan, there is not enough food for
					us, we imported. So for the case of
					labor force shortage, we should
22	39:04.9	39:27.2	P7	All	consider importation as well.
					And the second idea is based on
					car gasoline this kind of energe
23	39:38.4	39:48.7	P7	All	shortage.
					We should make that kind of
24	39:50.5	39:52.9	P8	All	sentence?
					It is a common opinion that when
					foreign workers come, the security
					issue will be a huge problem.
					Then let's take a look at the cafes
					in Omotesando street, there are a
					lot of fashionable people. So for
					new coming foreign culture,
					instead of distroy it, it is more
25	40:01.6	40:25.3	P8	All	often to adapt to it.
23	40.01.0	40.23.3	10	AII	

					And the second one is "right, let's go to Kyoto". It not really about anywhere, but I just wanted to express that people's behavior can be influenced by their impression on things. For example, in this case, by saying this sentance, people will start to believe that Kyoto is a great place. So they would want to go there. And here, I was thinking if we can impress the people by making them believe foreign workers are great,
26	40:26.6	40:46.4	P8	All	maybe we can achieve something.
					The first one is about redbull, the
					energy drink. So here now in
					Japan, it lacks of energy. We are
					facing the problems of aging
					society and lack of labor force,
					things like this. And then we can
					import foreign workers like
					drinking energy drink to make the
					country and the economy better.
					Just like the case when we want to
					work hard, but run out of energy,
27	40:53.0	41:26.3	P9	All	we drink energy drink.

					And then, because I was thinking we are trying to make some statements that show by importing foreign workers, Japan can achieve further development. However, from the standing point of foreign labor force, (the first one) it was not a very good statement. So I don't know from where, but I came up with the idea of Momotaro. In this story, Momotaro worked with Monky, Chicken, and dog to defeat the evil. So in our case, Japanese can work with foreigners, people from the other country, to help Japan overcome the difficulties it is facing now. And this is the rough
28	41:30.4	42:35.0	Р9	All	image. I haven't come up with any sentance yet.
29	42:52.9	42:54.2	P8	All	I misunderstood the task
30	44:42.6	44:45.4	Р9	P8	Can you explain about your this statement?
31	44:45.4	45:10.2	Р8	Р9	So now on Facebook, they are doing a France flag campaign. Recently France is not in a good condition, and they are trying to do something like this to make cheer the country up. And it is difficult to tell who is really doing it for this purpose and who is not. So it is a difficult problem to solve.
					So we should work from the
32	45:27.8	45:34.8	P8	Р9	perspective of problem. I was totally trying to make analogy

					based on the solution.
					If this is good, maybe let's just
33	46:21.3	46:31.2	Р9	All	select the one with good analogy.
55	10.21.5	10.51.2	1 7	7 111	So about this 40% food shortage.
					What is the source of this
					analogy? Is it "if we lack
34	48:13.4	48:26.1	P8	P7	something, we should supply"?
51	10.15.1	10.20.1	10	17	In this case, the lack of food was
					solved by importing food. Then if
					there is a lack of labor, we should
35	48:26.5	48:36.9	P7	P8	do the same, importation as well.
55	40.20.5	40.50.7	1 /	10	What about the "It will be late if
36	48:40.4	48:43.4	P8	P7	we run out of gas completely"?
50	10.10.1	10.15.1	10	1 /	So, I wasn't thinking that much.
					My analogies can be mainly two
					groups. One is if lack of
					something, we should supply.
					Another one is it will be a
37	48:43.5	49:06.0	P7	P8	problem if something is short.
51	10.15.5	19:00:0	1 /	10	It will be too late if we ran out of
					something has the nuance that
					before we completely run out of
					something, let's do something
					about it. I just thought about it
38	49:06.6	49:20.2	P7	P8	though.
					So "right, let's go to Kyoto" is just
					a catchprase, and then maybe we
					can create something similar to
					incite people (accepting labor
39	50:18.0	50:25.9	Р9	P8	importation)
40	50:26.2	50:27.2	P8	P9	Yes, that's right

					Cause I was thinking about
					something related to the solution,
					I made these analogies. Cause I
					was trying to create something
41	50:28.2	50:38.7	P8	All	similar to the example of cancer.
					The way to discuss. From here I
					can say something, from there I
					can say something else, and then
					if I combine both, would it be
					something? That's what I though,
					the fact is something totally
42	50:44.3	50:53.9	P8	All	different.
					About the statement of worrying
					about the lack of gas and 40%
					food shortage, the solution is not
					necessarily foreign labor
					importation. For example, just like
					China recently put an end to the
					One Child Policy, we can have a
					policy like Five Children for every
					family. It is possible that this kind
					of statement will attract
43	52:39.4	53:03.8	P8	All	misunderstanding like this.
					It is difficult to find out the
44	53:04.6	53:09.1	P8	All	purpose (of this statement)
					If you put it in that way,
45	53:09.8	53:12.5	Р9	P8	everything will be like this.
					But if you look at the idea of
46	53:13.2	53:17.2	P8	P9	momotaro, it is (different)
47	53:17.8	53:19.4	Р9	P8	Maybe
					*Yeah, but all those solutions are
48	53:21.9	53:24.9	Р9	P8	all for one problem, right?

					But if you look at the final
					problem, you will find that the
					problem exiStSin the difference
					between foreigner and local.
					Maybe it is better to look at this
49	53:26.3	53:37.6	P8	All	aspect.
					So, you mean to think about the
50	53:37.9	53:41.7	Р9	P8	opposite opinion?
					So though we have this problem,
					it can be solved by having more
					Japanese population, but which is
					something impossible. Therefore,
					as a second plan, we want to
					import foreign workers,
					something from the outside. That's
					why we have all these concerns.
					So I think it is better to include
51	53:42.8	54:00.5	P8	Р9	this aspect as well.
					So something that works for the
52	54:02.1	54:06.1	Р9	P8	opposite as well.
					The one that works in this
53	54:07.1	54:11.7	P8	Р9	situation should be the best.
					So something that can make the
					supportive side more enthusiastic
54	54:12.7	54:20.2	P9	P8	and convince the opposite.
					And redbull actually it is
					something outside of Japan, but if
					it is chinese medicine, maybe it
55	54:36.1	54:42.6	P8	P9	would be better
					And at the begining people were
					worrying about the Redbull. This
					is something similar to our case,
					right. That's why I found Redbull
56	54:43.9	54:52.1	P8	Р9	interesting as well.
					Redbull is something similar
57	54:52.9	54:56.6	Р9	P8	when thinking about its market

					path.
					And it is not something exiStSin
58	54:57.8	55:00.7	P8	Р9	Ancient Japan.
					And it was imported though it was
59	55:01.7	55:05.2	P8	All	not about the 40%
					I was thinking about using
					something everybody knows to
60	55:27.4	55:31.9	Р9	All	make analogy.
61	55:32.4	55:33.9	Р9	All	I wrote something about vehicle
62	55:34.0	55:35.9	P9	All	That's easy to understand
					Maybe there's only few people
63	55:36.5	55:40.4	P9	All	know Redbull.
					What should we focus on. I
					mainly created analogies focusing
					on the problem. And P9's
					statements are basically about the
					image after importing foreign
64	56:34.2	56:45.9	P7	All	workers.
					I think we should focus on the
65	56:46.9	56:48.7	P8	P9	problem
					And I wrote something totally
66	56:53.8	56:56.2	P8	All	different
					I really like the idea of momotaro,
67	56:57.9	57:00.6	P7	All	but
					But I cannot make a statement out
68	57:01.6	57:03.3	P9	P7	of it
					The target for statement is for the
					supportive or the opposite? It is to
					persuade those who are opposite?
					But the way to advertise is the
69	57:04.4	57:21.5	P7	All	problem either way.
					But based on the characteristics of
					Japanese, most people they don't
					think anything. So maybe it is
70	57:22.7	57:30.9	P8	All	good just to convince them.

					But even though, it is still better if
					we can make the opposite quite
71	57:37.2	57:43.8	P8	All	about the issue by the statement.
					If it is the case, it is better to make
					this statement impressive like a
72	57:48.8	57:54.6	Р9	P8	catchphrase.
73	57:57.9	57:59.6	P9	All	But at less it is not Kyoto.
74	58:00.6	58:01.7	P8	All	This is too catchy.
					But if our statement can be so
75	58:02.0	58:03.7	P7	All	catchy, that's good.
76	58:04.0	58:05.7	Р9	All	Yeah, even though we want to.
					It is really difficult to make some
77	58:16.8	58:20.1	P7	Р9	statement out of momotaro.
					It is really difficult to use
78	58:22.4	58:27.4	Р9	P7	language to depict momotaro.
					If we use words I really want to
79	58:28.4	58:36.6	P7	Р9	sell the image of momotaro.
					But then (if we are trying to make
					something out of momotaro), we
					are going to face the problem of
80	58:36.7	58:46.5	Р9	P7	making it catchy like Kyoto again.
					By the way, there are many people
81	58:47.4	58:51.8	P8	All	like Japanese rugby team.
					Yes. Eventually, for me rugby and
82	58:52.2	58:59.8	Р9	P8	momotaro are the same.
					I think for foreign worker, in
					rugby team they are the foreign
83	59:01.1	59:05.7	P8	Р9	workers, right?
					But we want something analogy.
					That's why I chose momotaro
84	59:06.8	59:18.1	Р9	P8	instead of rugby player.
					Well, I think rugby is something
85	59:19.3	59:23.5	Р9	P8	good too. All for one.
					no, it is one for all team in this
86	59:24.1	59:25.6	P8	Р9	case
87	59:26.3	59:28.6	Р9	P8	One for all team, maybe it is good.

88	59:29.0	59:30.5	P7	All	Regarding that of rugby?
					Foreign players like Thompson,
					they are frequently seen in Japan
89	59:33.3	59:36.3	P8	P7	Rugby team
					I though you were talking about
					one country has a lot of foreigner
					rugby player. Well that wasn't
					what you were talking right? One
					for all, it exits in any rugby team
90	59:36.9	59:50.3	P7	All	right?
					yes, we were talking about
					country and foreign player, but
					when we were trying to make a
					catchy statement, we started
					talking about the One for All, All
91	59:50.4	00:00.7	P9	P7	for One.
92	00:07.3	00:08.7	P8	P9	But is it analogy?
					Speaking of analogy, it is it,
					(foreign player is foreign worker)
					isn't it. But it is typical situation,
					when people see it, they can easily
93	00:08.8	00:16.6	P9	P8	understand.
					But I really want to find
94	00:16.2	00:19.1	P8	All	something irrelevant to the topic.
95	00:19.3	00:24.1	P9	P8	Then what is it?
					Something surprise people when
96	00:24.7	00:27.0	P8	P9	explained.
					But if without explanation, people
					don't understand, then it might be
97	00:28.3	00:33.2	Р9	P8	not a good statement, right?
					Then among all the statement,
					which one do you want to make it
98	00:39.3	00:44.9	P8	All	a catchy statement?
99	00:47.6	00:51.6	P7	All	I prefer momotaro
					But can one single word be a
100	01:02.0	01:06.5	P7	All	catchy statement?

					I think maybe a single word is
101	01:12.2	01:15.1	Р9	All	good too.
					*I like the RedBull give you
102	01:19.0	01:21.6	P8	All	wings
					But here we have someone wrote,
					it might not be a good idea to
103	01:25.0	01:30.6	Р9	P8	compare people to food.
					And I agree with it. So for me
104	01:43.5	01:49.2	Р9	All	momotaro is better than RedBull.
					And it is a good analogy for
105	01:51.7	01:54.4	P7	P9	teammate as well.
106	01:54.6	01:56.6	Р9	P7	And it fits the theme.
					Personally I think, image is
					important. However, if we can't
					make a statement like the
					example, maybe it is not so
107	02:16.2	02:28.6	P9	All	possible to use the idea momotaro.
					So we are going to keep thinking
108	02:32.6	02:37.7	P7	All	later, right?
109	02:38.2	02:40.1	Р9	P7	Yes, right.
110	02:40.3	02:42.9	P7	All	But the main idea should be this.
					Let's stick together among the
					enemy who cannot be defeated by
111	02:46.4	02:50.7	P8	All	only one.
					And it has nothing to do with who
112	02:55.9	02:59.6	P7	All	the enemy is, right?
					And in momotaro, it is obvious
					there is an enemy and the task is
					to defeat the enemy. But here we
					are not going to name specifically
113	03:15.1	03:25.3	P8	P9	who the enemy is.
					The problem is not about who the
114	03:25.6	03:32.7	P9	P8	enemy is, but where to focus

					But when we are trying to make a
					catchy statement, it is natural to
					think about they are going to
115	03:38.2	03:45.7	P8	Р9	defeat a demon.
					But we don't want to focus on the
116	03:45.8	03:50.0	Р9	P8	demon
					Yes. When both of us trying to
					this way and you are going
117	03:50.1	03:54.0	P7	P8	opposite, it is not so good.
					And it will be so helpful if the
					story can finish when momotaro
					gives the animals rice balls and
118	03:57.5	04:03.7	P9	All	become friends.
					How about rice ball support your
119	04:06.2	04:09.5	P8	P9	team.
120	04:09.6	04:13.5	P9	P8	You really like Redbull
121	04:14.8	04:16.5	P8	P9	Right, let's go defeat the demon.
					You are really focusing on the
122	04:19.6	04:22.6	P9	P8	demon.
					I wanted to create statements in
123	04:25.0	04:27.1	P8	P9	this form
124	04:27.2	04:28.5	P9	P8	Well we can do it.
125	04:29.7	04:30.1	P9	P8	Parody famous slogans
126	04:30.9	04:31.4	P8	P9	Yes
127	08:11.8	08:13.4	Р9	P8	It is possible
					Can we think about the other
128	07:19.7	07:21.9	P8	F	things except momotaro?
129	07:22.8	07:31.2	F	P8	Please decide by yourselves.
130	07:53.9	07:58.0	P8	All	Shitamachi rokect.
					A lot of components are needed
					for creating an airplane. But the
					main system, bulb system, can
					only be created by a small local
					factory. So it is possible that
					something comes from a strange
131	08:06.8	08:34.8	P8	All	place might become a success.

132	10:17.5	10:20.5	P8	All	Kiyokiba left Exile
					The second vocal in Exile,
					Kiyokiba, left the group. And it is
					not good if the situation keeps the
					same, so Exile group started to
					recruit new member. And because
					of this recruitment, though
					something like Jsoul Brothers and
					some other group was built, 15-20
					member's current version Exile
					was built as well. So maybe the
					change of policy, accepting more
					members might end up to be
133	10:23.4	11:03.5	P8	All	something good. It is possible.
					So the premise is that Exile are
134	11:03.8	11:06.9	Р9	P8	good performers, right? Okay
					But if they really sang for Tokyo
135	1:11:10	1:11:15	Р9	All	Olympic, it would be shocking
136	1:11:17	1:11:21	P7	All	Yes. Also like AKB
137	11:57.1	11:59.8	P8	All	Curry rice in Rio.
					It is normal to drink coffee in a
					cafe. But in order to attract more
					customers, Rio launched the menu
					of curry rice, something foreign to
					any cafe. And it is possible that
					the foreign thing might become
138	12:03.8	12:25.4	P8	All	the main sell.
139	12:26.6	12:29.5	Р9	P8	You are really into business.
					If we stopped talking in lab, we
140	12:46.6	12:51.4	Р9	P8	can progress
141	13:14.4	13:16.8	P8	All	Sell beer in Disney sea.

					Though it was said that it might be
					not good or against the image of
					Disney if it starts to sell beer,
					many people who never go Disney
					might consider to go. In this way,
					profit might increase, and it might
					lead to a good circle. So
					something that looks negative at
					the firStSight might turn out to be
					something good. So something
142	13:22.8	14:03.7	P8	All	time, it is worth the try.
					Would you be quite for a
					moment? I have to think (over my
143	14:15.9	14:22.6	Р9	P8	analogy)
144	14:53.4	14:55.4	Р9	All	My ideas are now like P8's
					International Project Lab in social
145	15:08.9	15:14.3	P8	All	engineering department.
					We are talking about Japanese
146	15:16.7	15:20.5	Р9	P8	policy.
					Really it is not so sure what might
					come next if we import something
147	15:25.1	15:35.3	P8	All	foreign. Hope it is going well.
					You were just collecting the
148	15:52.0	15:54.7	Р9	P8	successful cases, right?
					But if we collect failure,
					everybody can do nothing but
149	15:57.0	16:02.4	P8	Р9	against us.
150	16:46.8	16:49.2	P8	All	Sell CD with shake hand coupon.

					It is not normal to sell CD with shake hand coupon because the purpose is to sell music. But because of illegal download or so, CD market decreased. And the whole music market might decrease. So in order to vitalize the music market, music
					companies started to sell CD with shake hand coupon, which might
					found to be strange, but might
151	16:56.3	17:29.3	P8	All	increase the market vitality.
					Aoyama university is almost the
152	17:32.1	17:36.6	P8	Р9	same with rugby right?
					You know it well. I might not
					propose it, just wrote it. Thought I
153	17:37.3	17:50.1	Р9	P8	created it, it has little novelty.
154	19:23.7	19:25.7	P8	All	Start coeducation in boy school.
					My senior high use to be a boy
					school. And it was not that good.
					But after coeducation, it became
					better. School stuff use to think
					boy might not be able to focus on
					study if there are girls around, but
					some other stuff said it was
					against the trend, and should take
					in girls. And there are other
					advantage to accept girls. And
					after they did, it turned out to be
155	19:28.8	20:10.2	P8	All	success.
					Well, now is still individual work.
156	20:19.6	20:26.5	Р9	P8	I will not comment too much.
					I was thinking to gather 5
					irrelevant slogans, and maybe we
					can create some analogy
157	22:35.0	22:42.2	P8	All	adversely.

Group	4
-------	---

	Start	End	Who	То	
No.	Time	time	said	whom	Content
1	34:57.9	34:59.9	P11	All	Oh, it's typical P10.
2	35:00.2	35:02.2	P10	P11	I have something worse, but I didn't post it here
3	35:02.6	35:04.3	P11	All	It really is something of P10's
4	35:06.5	35:08.9	P11	All	awesome! It really typical P10
5	35:11.8	35:13.0	P11	All	So serious
					Oh seirogan! It is nice. It is a nice idea to use
6	35:15.8	35:19.7	P11	All	medicine to compare
					I have another idea, processing trade. It fits the
7	35:21.7	35:24.5	P10	All	situation as well.
8	35:26.0	35:28.1	P11	All	This really shows everyone's personality
9	35:37.3	35:38.5	P11	P12	Naruto
10	35:39.8	35:42.9	P12	P11	I was looking for something close to me
					The situation is that working labor is insufficient
					and it should be compensated. Based on it. the
11	26.11.0	26.27.9	D10	A 11	first one is about company that lacks capital,
11	36:11.8	36:27.8	P10	All	something to keep the company operating.
					And the other one is about, um nutrition. And I
					have the image that we all possess human body
					and mom who is especially aware of raising a
					child, so nutrition. I thought about supplement to
					compensate, but here it is better to be more common. In order to grow, nutrition is necessary
12	36:28.1	36:52.6	P10	All	and country is lack of it too in order to grow.
12	50.20.1	50.52.0	110	7 111	At first, I compared with tripod. To support it,
					well, the rest 2 are really just something not so
					well considered. Though creating the image of
					something is for supporting machine, but when
					put some machine on it, it is already shaky, I want
					to say that it is important, if lacking of it, nothing
13	36:55.4	37:14.5	P11	All	can support it.
15	20.00.1	2,111.0			rr*

					The other one, I was considering about breaking
					the exclusivity in terms of thinking. In fairy tales,
					an old man who does not accept any other can be
					easily found. So I think this image can be easily
					imaged by the common. And this kind people will
14	37:15.7	37:33.8	P11	All	have troubles in the future.
					My first statement is seirogan. So when foreign
					worker came, at the beginning, ones might have
					negative feels. However, eventually, if Japan
					didn't import foreign labor, Japan might struggle
					in the future. So I compared it with seirogan,
					saying when taking the medicine, it was bitter, but
					after taking the medicine, it will be good for
15	37:35.0	38:03.4	P12	All	health.
16	37:59.9	38:01.0	P11	All	Nice
					And the second one. Even though immigration
					policy is economic policy, it still has something
					cultural. So I was thinking about using the naruto
					in ramen that makes the ramen colorful to exhibit
17	38:03.8	38:19.3	P12	All	diversity.
18	43:00.9	43:03.0	P11	All	It is clear who wrote what comment
19	43:05.8	43:09.0	P11	All	The comments showed everybody's personality
					It is okay to compare with ramen. But I think it is
20	46:32.8	46:36.8	P11	All	not about naruto
					It is really easy to make positive comment on
21	47:16.4	47:18.7	P11	All	one's own statement
					Maybe it is good to rewrite specifically "in the
22	50:09.5	50:13.8	P11	All	future" into "after taking it"
23	50:14.7	50:15.4	P12	P11	which one?
24	50:15.4	50:17.0	P11	P12	Seirogan
					Something like "it is bitter when swallowing it,
25	50:17.3	50:20.9	P11	P12	but after taking it, it will be good for the body"
26	50:21.5	50:22.8	P12	P11	Indeed
27	50:22.9	50:25.1	P11	P12	When you say future, people might ask you when
28	51:15.1	51:17.8	P11	All	But seirogan is similar with anesthesia.
29	51:19.9	51:20.6	P10	P11	What?

					The medicine component. It is just making you
30	51:21.0	51:24.3	P11	P10	thought you were good
31	51:24.4	51:25.9	P10	P11	Ah, so it is not about improvement
32	51:25.9	51:26.4	P12	P11	Indeed
					Well, after all there are a lot of theories when it
33	51:26.9	51:32.1	P11	All	comes to Chinese medicine.
					Who wrote this random comment? Where is the
34	51:44.9	51:46.8	P10	All	wife? that's a good question.
					At the first, I wanted to use "Old couple", but then
35	51:53.9	51:57.0	P11	P10	it was not so lonely in that situation.
					For Japan, in order to have long term expectation
					or entrepreneur ship, the topic of health or food
					might be difficult to understand. And as well
36	52:14.9	52:28.2	P11	All	medicine
					How to reflect a country's situation? Even if
					compare it with a tripod, there is no need to take a
37	52:30.9	52:38.4	P11	All	picture
38	52:43.3	52:45.3	P12	P11	What will happen if the tripod crumbled
					Even so we can use our knee to support it, or we
39	52:45.4	52:49.4	P11	P12	can hold tighter to it.
					Eventually maybe the topic of Health or food is
40	52:51.7	52:54.1	P11	All	good
41	52:56.2	52:59.4	P12	P11	Maybe the human related topic is too simple
42	52:59.2	53:00.8	P10	P11	What will happen with the old man?
					I was thinking about the tendency of exclusivity.
					And then I was thinking what was having trouble
					because of exclusivity. And then I thought about
					this stubborn old man in many fairy tales. There
					are many fairy tales writing about this kind of
43	53:01.6	53:20.9	P11	P10	character.
					If we can draw a picture, it might be better. But
44	53:22.1	53:25.9	P11	All	we cannot.
45	53:31.8	53:34.9	P11	All	Surely, seirogan
					And the one on the right top and the one on the
					left bottom, show the same tendency, solving
46	53:35.0	53:42.6	P10	All	problem somewhere.

47	53:43.3	53:45.2	P10	All	But I'm not sure about the old man
					About the old man, I thought about the possibility
					that few might ring a bell on this image as well, to
48	53:46.4	53:51.9	P11	P10	be honest.
49	53:52.6	53:53.5	P10	P11	What do you want to do with this?
					Un, about the purpose, or the aim is to show that
					the exclusivity of sticking to one's own way
					stubbornly might cause trouble in the future. So
50	53:57.4	54:14.9	P11	P10	please accept
					So as P10 said, the two of health and food is easy
51	54:29.2	54:39.8	P11	All	to understand.
					Yes, so eventually, for what problem to solve, the
					top one is about to accept the supplement of what
52	54:40.6	54:51.9	P10	All	is insufficient.
					And the bottom one is about aside from the
					obvious disadvantage, the advantage is bigger
53	54:52.1	55:09.0	P10	All	compared with the disadvantage.
54	55:09.2	55:10.9	P11	P10	Compared with the original situation, future will.
55	55:09.9	55:14.4	P10	All	Which one should be chosen?
					It is obvious about the disadvantage, but the scale
					of advantage is larger than disadvantage is the
56	55:16.5	55:30.2	P10	All	bottom one.
					And the bottom one shows both the advantage
					and disadvantage. Something like "Good
57	55:31.0	55:38.3	P11	P10	medicine tastes bitter"
58	55:40.3	55:42.7	P11	All	Why not just use "Good medicine tastes bitter"
59	55:47.2	55:48.4	P10	All	Which one to choose?
60	55:49.3	55:52.3	P10	All	Which one on earth the public will prefer?
61	55:53.2	55:54.8	P11	P10	Those one who is against the policy?
					For both bitter and the effect, it is natural to doubt
					about the scale, right. How bitter it is and how
					effective it is. So it is not so necessary to change.
62	55:56.9	56:11.3	P11	P10	I think most people think so.
					Those who think keep the current practice works
63	56:12.1	56:17.4	P12	P10	as well might go against.

					Thus, even persuade them from two sides, maybe
					they will just counter the argument and end of the
64	56:17.5	56:20.7	P11	P10	story.
					Something like "I'll have children and someone
65	56:25.8	56:31.2	P11	P10	will support me"
					So I think that's why in stead of comparing
					advantage and disadvantage, the shaky tripod and
					old man statements were created. The negative,
					those who keeps doing the old things, are
					disappearing. It is not about taking the medicine,
66	56:41.7	57:11.2	P11	All	but a emphasis on the current situation.
					But compared with the other two, it is a failure (to
67	57:11.3	57:14.1	P11	All	create this way)
					Something about ramen, about food. It is not
68	57:18.0	57:25.0	P11	All	necessarily ramen. Ramen is not good for health.
69	57:28.7	57:31.6	P11	P12	It is not about diversity, right?
70	57:31.7	57:32.3	P12	P11	a bit different
					But it is actually one of the advantage. But we are
71	57:33.0	57:37.1	P10	All	not so sure yet now.
					Rather than that, what P10 said about the labor
72	57:37.5	57:45.5	P11	All	shortage and disease at the first place might be
73	57:45.6	57:47.1	P12	All	Yes, this one is too indirect.
74	58:33.0	58:36.2	P10	All	Yes, it doesn't have the sense of urgency.
75	58:48.2	58:52.3	P11	All	Seirogan might be the best
					But "one self is sick". It doesn't have to be
76	58:52.5	59:00.8	P11	All	seirogan, right?
77	59:01.1	59:02.6	P10	All	Good medicine is bitter is good
					I was thinking about the image of bitter medicine,
78	59:03.4	59:07.0	P12	P11	(that why seirogan was choosen)
					Yes, understand. And there's nothing else can be a
79	59:07.7	59:10.5	P11	P12	good example right? I tried to find though.
80	59:12.7	59:19.8	P11	All	Good medicine is bitter is indeed the case.
					But just like P10 said, future advantage might has
					nothing to do with the elderly. Then someone
81	59:20.4	59:32.8	P11	All	might think why bother to take the bitter

					medicine.
02	50.22.0	50 27 5	D11	A 11	If we can find something quite pushing, then that
82	59:33.8	59:37.5	P11	All	will be so nice.
83	59:40.5	59:42.2	P11	All	Something like cancer in the case
84	59:42.6	59:43.4	P10	P11	You are right
					But in that way, it will become something similar
					to P10's statement, such as labor shortage, capital
85	59:44.2	59:51.7	P11	All	shortage or malnutrition.
86	59:52.1	59:54.0	P10	All	But there's nobody suffering malnutrition.
87	59:54.3	59:55.1	P11	P10	In reality.
					Rather than malnutrition, it is more like unable to
88	59:55.5	59:58.4	P10	P11	raise children nicely.
89	59:58.5	00:01.4	P11	P10	Further long term thing.
90	00:01.8	00:03.0	P11	All	What could be it?
					It will be nice if we can combine the one on the
91	00:27.7	00:31.8	P11	All	right top and the one on the left bottom.
92	00:31.9	00:32.5	P10	P11	I think so too.
93	00:32.5	00:33.6	P12	P11	Yes, you are right.
					But there is no very bitter medicine for nutrition
94	00:34.3	00:39.3	P10	All	supplement.
95	00:40.7	00:42.3	P12	P10	What about Aojiru
96	00:42.4	00:44.4	P10	P12	Ah, that way?
97	00:45.0	00:48.1	P11	P12	Ah, it is bitter.
98	00:49.7	00:51.3	P11	All	so Aojiru?
					Yes, that's right. There are someone who doesn't
99	00:53.4	00:58.6	P10	All	like vegetable too.
100	01:02.3	01:03.9	P10	All	No need to consider nutrition balance?
101	01:03.9	01:04.4	P11	P10	No need
					It is necessary to have something, and in order to
102	01:04.7	01:10.6	P10	All	have it, one has to eat what one doesn't like.
102	01:04.7	01:12.7	P12	All	Drinking Aojiru is not necessary
103	01:12.8	01:12.7	P10	All	The thing that is not fond with
104	01.12.8	01.10.2	F 10	AII	The uning that is not folio with

					But if it is the case, it will turn into longevity, but
105	01:16.2	01:20.0	P11	All	which is not the exact case.
106	01:21.3	01:22.3	P12	P11	Not longevity?
					Is it longevity? But it was about being healthy
107	01:22.3	01:25.1	P11	P12	right?
108	01:25.4	01:28.9	P12	P11	But why not longevity?
109	01:29.0	01:29.9	P10	All	I think both are fine.
110	01:30.0	01:33.7	P12	P11	Japan is getting better so it becomes longevity.
					But if it is longevity, it is obviously along with
111	01:34.0	01:37.1	P11	P12	ending.
					No, it is not about life and death, it is
112	01:39.1	01:43.7	P10	P11	improvement more than supplement.
113	01:44.3	01:47.5	P11	All	So it is Aojiru instead of Seirogan, right?
					But in order to push people, Seirogan is better.
114	01:48.9	01:53.6	P11	All	Telling the public that the situation is terrible.
					Indeed, the necessity of curing a desease might be
115	01:53.7	02:00.8	P12	All	more pushing.
					Is it the pushing seirogan, or the long term
116	02:02.3	02:10.1	P11	All	Aojiru?
117	02:10.9	02:14.1	P11	All	Um Aojiru is nice.
118	02:14.6	02:17.0	P11	All	Immigration policy: one cup of Aojiru
119	02:20.6	02:22.9	P11	All	If so, it is light.
120	02:23.7	02:25.4	P12	All	Not so serious
121	02:42.2	02:45.1	P11	All	Oh, tripod and old man were not chosen.
122	03:14.1	03:17.9	P11	All	If we are going to choose, it is seirogan, right?
123	03:17.9	03:18.4	P10	P11	Why not.
124	03:18.5	03:19.7	P12	P11	En.

## Appendix 5 Interview transcript

## Participant No.2

	It took me really long time to write one (statement). Because it is really
	difficult to relate slogan with analogy or anything else. Actually the first
	few slogans I wrote have no any analogy. And some slogan like No.4,
	"In Japan We Trust" is just based on "In god we trust" American slogan.
	Until then, I didn't have any analogy. Even this one (No.4) has a little
P2	analogy but it is not related to the topic
	In the beginning, it was difficult to find analogy. Then I did, No.7 or 10,
	"may the work be with you", that is from the game of wars, star wars,
	most famous sentence. I'm not sure if you have seen star wars, but in
	that movie, they said May the force be with you. It was just a joke. But I
	didn't share this one, actually I liked it a lot. This one was really fun. But
	I didn't share it in the group discussion because I think it is not serious.
P2	Political slogan is not something fun I think.
P2	1, 2, 3 just to find the slogan.
P2	on the topic of immigration.
	4, 7, 10 were I used something really famous catchphrase. I wanted to
P2	make the almost same catchphrase. Popular sentence in the world.
	The last 11 and 12 are also something slogan but not related to any
P2	analogy.
P2	It was something slogan to highlight the fact it is people's decision.
	So the 13 to 15 are after group discussion. So this one, after talking and
	having more time to think, I found it is more related to analogy. So in
	the paper, the example was like debt is cancer. So I was thinking what
P2	type of decease can be related to the lack of workers
	And I came up with anemia that is a disease caused by lack of blood cell
	in the body. So I just said the same thing that debt is cancer but with
P2	anemia, like Japan suffers from anemia.
	So the slogan 13 is related to this one. And 14 and 15 are right after the
	discussion and we thought that P1's slogan about opening the window.
	Like the idea of opening the window in the house is something we need
	to do, to keep healthy life. So the analogy is to open the window open
P2	Japan.

	So I guess maybe Opening the window is a habit in Japan, maybe in the
P2	morning.
	One is Open the window and the other one is about suffocating, needing
P2	some oxygen. Both are the same needing fresh air.
P2	Idea of renewing the air.
P2	The air is the workers in this case.
P2	About 5, no worker no Japan. There is no specific analogy.
P2	(And I wrote this is) because it is normal to write No twice for a slogan.
	6 is I think in the I don't remember in which decades but a lot of Polish
	people came to France to find a job. So there was a kind of propaganda
	saying they are good workers, they are beautiful and strong. Polish guy
	they can fix your house. I don't remember but there was some sentence
	like "Like your neighbor, like your neighbor country". It was this kind
P2	of propaganda.
P2	Something similar happened in Europe many years before.
	So this kind of slogan that is not so related to the topic of immigration,
	was because of the idea that the party wants to win the election. They
	need a strong slogan. I was thinking about this kind of slogan, but this
P2	kind of very generic slogan you can find it everywhere. It is not so good
	About 9, it is the same with "In Japan we Trust". It just replace Japan
	with worker. To be more specific with the topic of immigration and
P2	getting a job.
	So this one is the last stage. The first idea was one with me and P1,
	about renewing the air. But slogan itself is not so good, but the topic is
P2	one that was decided.
	Second one Open the window open Japan is also what I wrote in my
P2	personal page.
	Snow ball was P3's slogan. I understand the slogan but first it is too long
P2	and it is a bit disconnected from the topic.
	Sun rise, it is time to open the window. About sun rise, it was P1's idea.
P2	But because Japan is a sunrise country, this kind of thing might be good.
P2	Working cell it is like some biology but not so suitable for slogan.
	Japan is suffocating So it was one of my statement. I have already
	explained. Workers are cure to Japan's anemia. So it I was also the topic
	with anemia. With improving just by including workers. So 8 is a little
P2	bit different from the way of writing it, without verb. I don't know here,

	but in French slogan with no verb is better.
	9 removed anemia with suffering. Because maybe P3 didn't like anemia.
	But I think anemia is a good idea. So after that, there was one slogan
	from P3. Something like Japan only imports the best for you. So after
	that, i was thinking what Japan imports mainly. So I came up with
	energy. Japan imports lots of energy. So I wrote like Japan ran out of
	fuel, workers are needed. Because it was just an analogy with You are
P2	importing fuel why you not import people.
P2	So 11 is similar.
	I wrote the last one is 14. So I thought instead of what Japan imports,
	what is necessary for people. What is needed. So I came up with being
	health and so on. We did it with changing air and something like that.
	We talked about Vitamins, but we thought it was not good to write
	vitamin in a slogan. And then I came up with the idea that the major
P2	thing we need is water. And also it rhymes with worker.
Interviewer	What is the most difficult part?
	So getting the idea might be just ok. We managed to get some good
	analogy within few hours. But getting something to attract people, is
P2	difficult. So making idea into words is the most difficult thing.
Interviewer	Did you feel helped or inspired by working with the others.
	So, before discussion, almost all my idea were not related to analogy.
	And during the sharing stage, mine and P3's were not so related to
	analogy, but P1's two were analogical. Though these two are not slogan
P2	but analogical. So I understood better what the task was.
Interviewer	So for creating analogy, did you get any image from the others?
	So we had a discussion on P1's good analogy. And after that I read the
	materials again, especially the example of debt is cancer. So for creating
	analogy we have to decide which field to use. The example used the
	field of medicine or disease. So the basic first thing for creating analogy
	is to decide the field. That is why I came up with anemia, because I
P2	wanted to use medical field.
	Is there any other help except the medical field?

	So in the last stage, about what human need, and also with the Japan
P2	importation.

## Participant No.3

This is the statements you created, and please recall what you wereInterviewerthinking when you were creating them from No.1 to No.13.No.1 and No.2 I was just trying to make some quick ideas, some key words. Just wrote them down to have them on the sheet. And use the for the slogans, because No.1 and No.2 areInterviewerAre they from reading materials?Yes, I remember from the reading materials, it said from 2015, there will be a problem. So maybe the foreign worker will just be necessit for a short period. Or the government could just use it in this way, for a little period. And then it will be done. They don't need themP3nnymore. Something like this.InterviewerFrom the issue of Japan needs workers, you created No.1 and No.2.No.3, the idea was just starting coming to me. "Foreign worker strengthen us", it is related with the reading materials. Obviously it i not a slogan, but I was trying to make a fact that foreign worker will strengthen the economy, and the labor force in Japan. Then I was thinking, I already had the three main ideas from the reading, so I ca try to get some slogans, which was a little difficult for me. And it wa really not easy to find something related with the problem, the issue. And I was just stating "foreign workers will strengthen us" and then	
No.1 and No.2 I was just trying to make some quick ideas, some key words. Just wrote them down to have them on the sheet. And use the for the slogans, because No.1 and No.2 areInterviewerAre they from reading materials?Yes, I remember from the reading materials, it said from 2015, there will be a problem. So maybe the foreign worker will just be necessit for a short period. Or the government could just use it in this way, for a little period. And then it will be done. They don't need them P3 anymore. Something like this.InterviewerFrom the issue of Japan needs workers, you created No.1 and No.2.No.3, the idea was just starting coming to me. "Foreign worker strengthen us", it is related with the reading materials. Obviously it i not a slogan, but I was trying to make a fact that foreign worker will strengthen the economy, and the labor force in Japan. Then I was thinking, I already had the three main ideas from the reading, so I ca try to get some slogans, which was a little difficult for me. And it wa really not easy to find something related with the problem, the issue	
words. Just wrote them down to have them on the sheet. And use the for the slogans, because No.1 and No.2 areInterviewerAre they from reading materials?Yes, I remember from the reading materials, it said from 2015, there will be a problem. So maybe the foreign worker will just be necessit for a short period. Or the government could just use it in this way, for a little period. And then it will be done. They don't need themP3anymore. Something like this.InterviewerFrom the issue of Japan needs workers, you created No.1 and No.2.No.3, the idea was just starting coming to me. "Foreign worker strengthen us", it is related with the reading materials. Obviously it i not a slogan, but I was trying to make a fact that foreign worker will strengthen the economy, and the labor force in Japan. Then I was thinking, I already had the three main ideas from the reading, so I ca try to get some slogans, which was a little difficult for me. And it wa really not easy to find something related with the problem, the issue	
P3for the slogans, because No.1 and No.2 areInterviewerAre they from reading materials?Yes, I remember from the reading materials, it said from 2015, there will be a problem. So maybe the foreign worker will just be necessit for a short period. Or the government could just use it in this way, for a little period. And then it will be done. They don't need themP3anymore. Something like this.InterviewerFrom the issue of Japan needs workers, you created No.1 and No.2.No.3, the idea was just starting coming to me. "Foreign worker strengthen us", it is related with the reading materials. Obviously it i not a slogan, but I was trying to make a fact that foreign worker will strengthen the economy, and the labor force in Japan. Then I was thinking, I already had the three main ideas from the reading, so I ca try to get some slogans, which was a little difficult for me. And it wa really not easy to find something related with the problem, the issue	
InterviewerAre they from reading materials?Yes, I remember from the reading materials, it said from 2015, there will be a problem. So maybe the foreign worker will just be necessit for a short period. Or the government could just use it in this way, for a little period. And then it will be done. They don't need themP3anymore. Something like this.InterviewerFrom the issue of Japan needs workers, you created No.1 and No.2.No.3, the idea was just starting coming to me. "Foreign worker strengthen us", it is related with the reading materials. Obviously it i not a slogan, but I was trying to make a fact that foreign worker will strengthen the economy, and the labor force in Japan. Then I was thinking, I already had the three main ideas from the reading, so I ca try to get some slogans, which was a little difficult for me. And it wa really not easy to find something related with the problem, the issue.	m
Yes, I remember from the reading materials, it said from 2015, there will be a problem. So maybe the foreign worker will just be necessit for a short period. Or the government could just use it in this way, for a little period. And then it will be done. They don't need them anymore. Something like this.P3anymore. Something like this.InterviewerFrom the issue of Japan needs workers, you created No.1 and No.2.No.3, the idea was just starting coming to me. "Foreign worker strengthen us", it is related with the reading materials. Obviously it i not a slogan, but I was trying to make a fact that foreign worker will strengthen the economy, and the labor force in Japan. Then I was thinking, I already had the three main ideas from the reading, so I ca try to get some slogans, which was a little difficult for me. And it wa really not easy to find something related with the problem, the issue.	
will be a problem. So maybe the foreign worker will just be necessit for a short period. Or the government could just use it in this way, for a little period. And then it will be done. They don't need them anymore. Something like this.P3anymore. Something like this.InterviewerFrom the issue of Japan needs workers, you created No.1 and No.2.No.3, the idea was just starting coming to me. "Foreign worker strengthen us", it is related with the reading materials. Obviously it i not a slogan, but I was trying to make a fact that foreign worker will strengthen the economy, and the labor force in Japan. Then I was thinking, I already had the three main ideas from the reading, so I ca try to get some slogans, which was a little difficult for me. And it wa really not easy to find something related with the problem, the issue.	
for a short period. Or the government could just use it in this way, for a little period. And then it will be done. They don't need themP3anymore. Something like this.InterviewerFrom the issue of Japan needs workers, you created No.1 and No.2.No.3, the idea was just starting coming to me. "Foreign worker strengthen us", it is related with the reading materials. Obviously it i not a slogan, but I was trying to make a fact that foreign worker will strengthen the economy, and the labor force in Japan. Then I was thinking, I already had the three main ideas from the reading, so I ca try to get some slogans, which was a little difficult for me. And it wa really not easy to find something related with the problem, the issue.	
a little period. And then it will be done. They don't need themP3anymore. Something like this.InterviewerFrom the issue of Japan needs workers, you created No.1 and No.2.No.3, the idea was just starting coming to me. "Foreign workerstrengthen us", it is related with the reading materials. Obviously it inot a slogan, but I was trying to make a fact that foreign worker willstrengthen the economy, and the labor force in Japan. Then I wasthinking, I already had the three main ideas from the reading, so I catry to get some slogans, which was a little difficult for me. And it wareally not easy to find something related with the problem, the issue.	y
P3anymore. Something like this.InterviewerFrom the issue of Japan needs workers, you created No.1 and No.2.No.3, the idea was just starting coming to me. "Foreign worker strengthen us", it is related with the reading materials. Obviously it i not a slogan, but I was trying to make a fact that foreign worker will strengthen the economy, and the labor force in Japan. Then I was thinking, I already had the three main ideas from the reading, so I ca try to get some slogans, which was a little difficult for me. And it wa really not easy to find something related with the problem, the issue.	r
InterviewerFrom the issue of Japan needs workers, you created No.1 and No.2.No.3, the idea was just starting coming to me. "Foreign worker strengthen us", it is related with the reading materials. Obviously it i not a slogan, but I was trying to make a fact that foreign worker will strengthen the economy, and the labor force in Japan. Then I was thinking, I already had the three main ideas from the reading, so I ca try to get some slogans, which was a little difficult for me. And it wa really not easy to find something related with the problem, the issue.	
No.3, the idea was just starting coming to me. "Foreign worker strengthen us", it is related with the reading materials. Obviously it i not a slogan, but I was trying to make a fact that foreign worker will strengthen the economy, and the labor force in Japan. Then I was thinking, I already had the three main ideas from the reading, so I ca try to get some slogans, which was a little difficult for me. And it wa really not easy to find something related with the problem, the issue.	
strengthen us", it is related with the reading materials. Obviously it i not a slogan, but I was trying to make a fact that foreign worker will strengthen the economy, and the labor force in Japan. Then I was thinking, I already had the three main ideas from the reading, so I ca try to get some slogans, which was a little difficult for me. And it wa really not easy to find something related with the problem, the issue.	
not a slogan, but I was trying to make a fact that foreign worker will strengthen the economy, and the labor force in Japan. Then I was thinking, I already had the three main ideas from the reading, so I ca try to get some slogans, which was a little difficult for me. And it wa really not easy to find something related with the problem, the issue.	_
strengthen the economy, and the labor force in Japan. Then I was thinking, I already had the three main ideas from the reading, so I ca try to get some slogans, which was a little difficult for me. And it wa really not easy to find something related with the problem, the issue.	S
thinking, I already had the three main ideas from the reading, so I ca try to get some slogans, which was a little difficult for me. And it wa really not easy to find something related with the problem, the issue.	
try to get some slogans, which was a little difficult for me. And it was really not easy to find something related with the problem, the issue.	
really not easy to find something related with the problem, the issue.	n
	IS
And I was just stating "foreign workers will strengthen us" and then	
	Ι
was thinking what thing would help to improve you when you were	
weak. And then I thought about Vitamins, when you lack vitamins,	
P3 any vitamin. It could be a good analogy.	
No.5 is also related with No.3, like a little help will be very beneficia	al
for the future. I was really trying to relate with the vitamin. Like a	
factor that helps to improve, just a little push to do this. And then I	
started thinking maybe the policy will be approved, they will hire	
foreign labor, and this could be taken as a chance for the population.	
Maybe the population will be more in touch with the foreign people.	
And they could just use it as a benefit for themselves. Try to feel	
another culture, another habits, another way of living, that is why I	
P3 wrote this " A better future learning from abroad". I was thinking me	ore

	about the working environment.
	No.7, I was just thinking about the previous statements, they will just
	take the very best to work in Japan, not just random people. We will
	select. So maybe people against the policy will agree. Cause they are
P3	just getting the bests.
	No.8, I was trying to make an analogy, with the previous one. No.9
	also. Usually when you buy imported products, usually they will be
	expensive. And at least I justify it as they are healthy. For example,
	when I cook, when I trying to buy cooking materials back in Mexico, I
	use to buy olive oil which was really expensive, maybe it was
	something imported. And I was thinking it might be expensive, but it
P3	was something good for me. I could justify the price of the item.
Interviewer	So this is an analogy for the foreign worker importation.
	The previous one, the No.7, usually selected are more expensive. So I
P3	was just trying to justify this fact.
	About No.10, I started thinking about the Vitamins. I think at this
	moment, I was running out of ideas. So I went back and was reminded
	of this song of a cookie which I think is famous in the western. And
	then I was just thinking the task is to write down what ever whether
P3	you think it is good or not. So I just wrote down.
Interviewer	So this is a lyric from the song, or?
	It is the title. The name of the song. But they repeat this in the song
P3	many times.
P3	No.11, I was just trying to make something straight to the point.
	Sorry but about No.10, you were focusing on trying to fix the foreign
Interviewer	worker issue, emphasize the help. And then you related to the song?

	Yes. When it came to my mind, it was just the phrase. But then I was
	thinking maybe it can be used in the certain for the government, the
	party by saying it is just a little help we need. And to name foreigner
	friends, I wanted to show the foreigners are here to help not just to do
P3	some trade, or to steal your job or properties.
Interviewer	About No.11?
	So this one, I thought the previous ones were not so direct, so I was
	trying to make something really direct. So in the materials, it said
	probably Japan was not going to do well in the future because of the
	lacking of labor, so Japan will have trouble if you do nothing. But you
	are also (part of ) Japan. So trying to make the community aware that
	they are Japan, they are not an individual people, living somewhere.
P3	So living in Japan means they will need help also.
	And No.12 is after discussion. What happened for creating this new
Interviewer	air?
	We were talking about one of P1's phrases, it was something related to
	the opening the window. So we were creating ideas about fresh air. So
	I just wrote new air refresh Japan. Ventilate the closed room, is similar
	to that Japan should not be so close to solve the inside problem. Also
P3	let the outside thing help the inside issue.
	And No.13 I was thinking, I was trying to make another analogy. I
	went back to the idea of song. I thought what needs help to start to get
	motion to get to run. So I thought about the snowball and the hill. You
	just give it a small push and it starts rolling and rolling and it becomes
	bigger. Actually I never done that, but I saw it in many carton. So with
	this small policy, well it might be huge, it can have a good benefit, and
	even more and more benefit in the future for everyone. But I could not
	make a really good analogy between the thing I was thinking and the
P3	issue.
Interviewer	These are the individual ideas and these are the group ideas.
	I think No.1 and No.2 I just helped, we were discussing with P2 about
	7, 8 and 9, just to make it more friendly without the word of anemia,
	some disease. Because it is a little bit harsh, people don't want to admit
	they are sick. If they think I'm not sick, I don't need help, that could be
P3	even much bigger trouble.
Interviewer	So can you explain the ideas you generated?

	No.12, it was because I wrote "we only import the best for you" in the
	selection stage. And I think both of them said it was okay, but the
	word was treating foreigner like product, which was not good. But to
	be honest, I think it could be used that way. They will hire the
	foreigner, so I think product is the right word. I think someone wrote
	"we import fuel why not worker", so I was trying to make something
	more general. Maybe not be so specific about this. So I wrote we only
	import what we need. If we can do it, we do it, if we cannot, we
P3	import.
Interviewer	How about No.15?
	I had written it in my personal sheet. "Vitamin strengthen us". But I
	didn't think it was good. And then we were talking about disease. So I
	thought it was to take something in to make yourself better. So I
	thought they were the same, you brought something from outside for
	your benefit, and vitamin was you brought something from outside
	benefits your body. So you get stronger. So I think maybe the analogy
	of external vitamin could be good. And I used Japan was because it
P3	was what we were talking about.
	So you idea went from fresh air to push snowball, and then number 12
	and vitamin. So could you tell me how did you change the topic.
Interviewer	Because they are quite different.
	No.1 and No.2 are what I wrote on my personal sheet, and then we
	have another 30 minutes to think. So I wrote what I created in the 2nd
	stage to the group sheet. There were moments of silence. I think we
	were thinking about new ideas. They started writing some more, and I
	was just looking at their ideas and trying to make something new
P3	based on their ideas.
Interviewer	Did you find any helpful idea?
	For example, No.12 is based on No.11. I think it was P2 and it was
P3	about importation of fuel, importation of necessities.
Interviewer	But you wrote "they only import the best for you" already

	Yes, I selected that one. But when we were trying to choose one best
	out of the 6, I think we chose P2's idea. Oh, we selected another one.
	But I really liked this one. "You decision our future", so at some
	moment I started to think about "Japan only imports the best for you".
	Until the moment of generating new slogans, I think P2 mentioned
	something, so he drug the notes to the front, and that was the moment
	when I thought about this. Because he also wrote something about the
	fuel. And then I think maybe I can fill something out of this fuel, some
P3	new idea.
	So why you didn't continue writing something on importation is
Interviewer	because of this?
	We chose the little help, but professor Horii said it was not really an
	analogy, so I thought we were starting with creating new slogan, new
	ideas. On the one hand we were trying to make new ideas, on the other
P3	hand, I went back to have some more idea
Interviewer	After No.12, how you went to No.15?
	I think also I went back to what I had written, and based on what P1
P3	and P2 said, I wanted to create something new.
Interviewer	What do you think is the most difficult part for this task?
	Trying to figure out what the other people are thinking. I think it was
	really difficult for me because for a long time, there was only silence.
	It was a little bit awkward. So I think we can work together to create
	something good instead of working individually, but P2 told me it was
	individual task. And then when we were presenting our 2 best, I
	couldn't understand the whole idea of P1. Maybe she did her best but I
	don't know. It wasn't so clear to me, some of the idea I couldn't
	understand. Maybe the whole idea is more complicated or deep, but
	they just mentioned the superficial idea concept. I think that is very
P3	difficult.

# Participant No.4

P4

1	
	Personally I love the top down approach. The first thing I did was to define
	the exact problem, which the immigrant policy is now facing. I personally
	feel there are mainly 2 problems. One is about the immigrant policy. How
	the immigrants actually contribute to the Japanese economy fabric. The
	second one is sort of backlash towards the immigrant. So there are many
	opposite arguments such as how these people hinder the security or that kind
	of thing. So basically based on that, what I thought was to convince them
	about the 2 issues. So the first one is about the practical argument, which is
	No.6. So in order to show how immigrants actually contribute to the
	Japanese economy fabric, I thought of some analogies, such as Japanese
	pension system collapsing. Because of the lack of young people, or lack of
	people, who engaging in the society. So I believe the scarce of workers.
	Actually I wanted to define the immigrant policy, this is No.16. So the
	analogy is in Singapore or Netherland, in which their population is not so
	large, but their economy are rather stable owning to their drastic immigrant
	policy. So these are the economy that I came up with. So moving on to the
	second point about, even if the immigrant policy effect is not so clear, why
	the Japanese society needs to welcome the immigrant workers from the
	developing countries. So this is a point from the, about the philosophical
	argument as to show why the Japanese society has the obligation to welcome
	immigration to some extent. This actually counters to the argument how
	immigrants or foreigners sometimes can be a detriment towards the security.
	Such as ODA. The analogy of ODA clearly demonstrates why the Japanese
	society has the obligation as an international actor. This is sort of analogy
	that saving those who seek to be better off is within the obligation of
	Japanese society as an international actor. Or another analogy is about No.8,
	the internation aid from other countries to the Japanese society. Japan use to
	be a developing country especially after WW2, at that time, many countries
	actually helped us, so it is our turn to help those who are suffering from the
	economic fabric, the economic depression. So this is the basic structure I
	came up with these analogies and ideas.

	From here we can find you proposed four analogies before the group
	discussion. ODA, WW2, Japanese pension system and
	Singapore/Netherland. You already told me about the structure, but can you
Interviewer	tell me the exact reason why you came up with the image of ODA?
	So I briefly thought it was about 2 issues as I showed in my No.5 and No.6.
	Firstly, I wanted to find out the practical argument, or the consequence of
	immigrant policy. But it seemed to be a little difficult, cause it isn't analogy
	but example. It seems similar but I thought that it is a little difficult to find
	analogy about the practical argument. That is why I firstly came up with the
P4	idea about the ODA.
	Cause you were saying it was about helping no matter to Japan or from
	Japan. So maybe ODA in Japan is famous for helping other countries? Does
Interviewer	it have anything to do with why you came up with this image?
	Because I really concerned about the xenophobic culture of the Japanese
	society. So many Japanese does not like to cooperation with foreigners
	because Japan use to be a very isolated country. I personally feel that in
	order to counter these arguments, and in order to convince these people who
	are really not willing to cooperate with foreigners, I felt it was necessary to
	make them feel it is sort of obligation or duty. That is why I used the image
	of ODA. Because the essence of ODA is sort of obligation or something we
P4	must do. That is why I came up with the idea of ODA.
	Can you tell me why you move from the ODA to international aid after
Interviewer	WW2?
	Because A, I think ODA might be not that famous for the ordinary people,
	and B, in order to show sort of obligation, I think the fact of they use to be
	helped, by saying that I think it is relatively fair for them to help the others.
P4	That is why I came up with this idea.
Interviewer	How did you come up with the idea of Japanese collapsing pension system?
	rien and you come up that the fact of supunese contupsing pension system:

	So I already finished explaining why the Japanese society has the obligation to help. But in order to make it a policy, we also have to show how this policy contribute to Japanese society. So I need to show 2 things. One is about why doing nothing really collapse Japanese society. And two, why welcoming foreigners actually helps Japanese society. I think that Japanese Pension system is a good example showing current Japanese system is not
	working well. In this structure, the working people are not enough to save
	the increasing old population. By saying the pension system, the working
	people who are really making the money, is the one Japanese society needs.
	So I think the pension system can be good example, and plus it is a very
	famous or serious problem to each individual. So I think pension system can
P4	be an analogy to convince people.
Interviewer	And why you proposed Singapore/Netherland?
	So the problem that Japanese concerns is that the job is limited, welcoming
	foreign worker means more Japanese is going to lose job. In order to prove
	this is false, I used the example of Netherland/Singapore, in which that
	Singaporeans and Dutch people can still work in the central area. So I think
	this can be an analogy in order to convince those who really cares about the
P4	capacity of job, the scarce of work place or this kind thing.
	And it is not just about safety, it also cause benefit. Cause it is obvious that
	Singapore and Netherlands are facing labor shortage, and foreign labor
P4	actually contribute to their economy.
Interviewer	If you had more time, would you be able to create more analogy?
	So if I had twenty minutes more, I would come up with more relevant or
	close analogies. Especially about the effect of the policy. I think the analogy
	(I created) is not so good in order to convince the people. So I think I would
P4	change the analogy.
	As for the 1st stage, I think 20 minutes is not enough, cause I spent the
	whole 20 minutes creating these ideas. So regarding the 1st stage, I think at
P4	least I need 5 or 10 minutes more.
Interviewer	After group discussion, how did you come up with the idea of Japanese football team?
	So during the discussion with my partners, I think the it was about whether
	to cooperate with foreigners. I tried to find some example in which the
	Japanese really did a good job in cooperating with foreigners. That is why I
P4	came up with this idea.

Interviewer	Then how did you change the football team into rugby team?
	It is almost the same. But Japanese football team is composed of only
	Japanese or those who changed their nationality. But in the case of Japanese
	rugby team, it is composed of people from Japan, New Zealand, Tonga and
	other countries. So I think the rugby team can be a good example to show
P4	cooperation with foreigners.
	After rugby team, you proposed Mr. Pepper. So what reminded you of this
Interviewer	idea?
	During the discussion, I think we choose the idea of "adapt to the new wind,
	you will feel good", which means when we welcome something new, even if
	firstly people might react it is something strange or something they don't
	like, they are going to accustomed to it and they are going to cooperate with
	them. So I think that can be applied to Mr. Pepper. Cause Mr. Pepper is a
	symbol. It is kind like a robot, and some shop actually introduced. And at
	first, customers to shops thought Mr. Pepper is no something they wanted to
	talk to, but since the promotion of Mr. Pepper works, so people realised it
	has a lot of datas and information which is relevant or helpful to the
	customers. So the customers actually use it. So I think that can be analogous
	to the situation of how people is going to get accustomed to the new
P4	emergence. So that is why I came up with the idea of Mr. Pepper.
Interviewer	What do you think is the most difficult part for this workshop.

I actually wrote memo from No 27 to No. 30. At first I didn't realize, but as the discussion goes, I feels that the purpose is somewhat vague for me. Because the purpose is only about the promotion about the politician. So I don't know who the target is, it is the people who already support or who are against the politician, and I will have to talk them into supporting. So it is vague for me. or I didn't define the purpose. So I think the purpose is extremely important. And secondly, I problem with the politician statement is that they are more passionate that logical, that is why I think that, for example, in the group discussion, labor is the nutrition for country, it is sort of promotion, because it is completely illogical, but it is more convincing cause it can agitate people, so I think we failed to analyze the characteristic of politician. It is really hard to choose a good idea or a bad idea. Because the metric of something good for me is something logical or persuasive. But for the other members, it is that being attractive. So I think we failed to share what is a good idea and what is a bad idea. It is really hard to reach a consensus during the discussion. And thirdly is there was a long quite time, especially the last 10 minutes. It is hard for me to start a conversation, because the purpose is A to brush up the existing idea or B to create new ideas. So I don't know which one to go. So that is why I think it is difficult to restart the conversation. The last point the very vague. For me 90 minutes is the maximum to concentrate on one thing...

### Participant No.5

P4

	Can I start with explaining the first 6 statements that sharing common
	features? At the beginning, I was thinking how to make the situation
	straight. In another word, how to abstract the situation of accepting foreign
	workers. Then I was thinking about bringing in something from the outside
	to supply the insufficient, to abstract the situation a bit. So the first one, I
	was thinking about to reflect the abstraction into some other fields. At first,
	I was thinking about how about reflect it into human or food. And then the
	second one is about vehicle and fuel. The lockage of fuel should be
	supplied from outside, so I found it is something similar. And then, about
	the third one. Because my interest is marathon, I was recall my daily life so
	as to find how to supply. And from No.4, I was really trying to create
P5	something that looks like a slogan. So I thought about what was writen in

	real election campaign.
Interviewer	What you were thinking when you created the first statement?
Interviewer	Is boat frequently used in election poster?
	at that time, I was thinking about the mayor Hashimoto Toru for Osaka. In
	his press conference, he said Osaka is now a broken boat. And then I was
P5	thinking it was close ( to the situation).
P5	No.5 is something similar.
Interviewer	But what reminded you of the image of company?
	That is because I was thinking the place lacking money, lacking labor that
	is close to lacking of money, capital. And then I was trying to think what
P5	uses capital. Then I found company.
	No.6 is about medicine. I heard from my friend in pharmaceutical
	department, when taking medicine, if the dose is not enough, the medicine
P5	is not going to work.
Interviewer	How did you change your focus from No.5 to No.6?
	After No.5, I got stuck with idea generation in the same way. I felt maybe it
	was impossible to keep generating like 4 and 5. So I tried to use another
	completely different perspective. I tried to think what happened one week
P5	ago, and I realized this episode.
	And then next, what we discussed. Before the discussion, I just thought
	about taking things foreigners from outside to supply domestic market was
	a good thing. And then from here, I was trying to sell the concept that
	accecpting foreigner might cause something unpleasent, but it was good for
D5	the future. I was trying to add this to the statement generation.
P5	
P5 Interviewer	How did you change in this way?

	Do you know the old saying in Japan that the soil will be more solid after rain. This was originally used for discribing friendship. After arguing with each other, the relationship wil become better. So rain in this case is
	something making people unpleasant, similar to fighting with someone. So
	after the happening, the soild will be more solid, better. So for analogy, it
	might be the same with our case. At the beginning, when importing
P5	foreigners, someone might get worried about safety and such things, but after talking with others, it will become better later on.
15	The rest statements are similar. For creating a good stage play, it is
	necessary to practice hardly before the stage. And because the more
	practice makes the better stage, it is similar to the need of amont and hard
P5	practice. I wanted to include these two pointviews, so
	So you were thinking about after accumulating unpleasant things, the
	situation will getting better. And with this concept in mind, you looked for
Interviewer	similar images. All have the two pointview you just mentioned.
	The new pointview is about unpleasant things is necessary for the future.
	But still at the same time, I was trying to say it is necessary to take in the
	necessary amount. So practice is not just about unpleasant feeling, the more
	you practice, you better you are going to be. I think it was good to present
P5	in this way.
	No.9 is something similar to 7 and 8. But this is about investment,
	something like stock market. At the beginning, we have to pay the money,
	which is painful, but the more you buy the more you will gain later on.
P5	Something similar to what I just said.
Interviewer	Something unpleasant brings benefit.
	Future. Something unpleasant now but will bring benefit in the future. This
	is the first pointview. And more practice or investment, about the proper
P5	amount, is the second pointview.
P5	7, 8, 9 are the same structure.
	No.10 might be a little bit difficult to understand. To borrow things that you
	don't have or don't have enough amount from the others, and borrowing
	things is a bit embarrassed, these two points. It looks like 7, 8, 9, but
	borrowing things is not the more the better, so it is a bit different. It is
	embarrassed at present, but it will be good for the future is one pointview I
	wanted to show. In this sentence, there was no the point of the more the
P5	better.

	How did you create the No.10. No.9 and No.10 are quite different, so what
Interviewer	did you think at that time?
	After proposing No.9, I was again stuck. So I thought about changing my
	way of consideration. So I though I should went back to my first thinking.
	That is to say to push the idea of supplying something that is insufficient
	from the outside. And plus the feature of unpleasant for now better for
	tomorrow. And then I found this idea. That is to say, I got stuck after No.9
	and then I went back to starting point, created something similar to the first
P5	stage.
Interviewer	From No.10 to No.11?
	No.10 and No.11, I feel they share something in common. There is a saying
	"it is one moment embarrassment to ask, but it will be lifetime
	embarrassment if one didn't ask. So No.11 is based on No.10, I was trying
P5	to make something more like a slogan out of No.10.
Interviewer	Why did you put these three in the group sheet?
	At the beginning, No.4 and No.7 are my idea, so I wrote them in group
P5	sheet.
Interviewer	What are you standards to choose which one to write in the group sheet?
	Um, I have two standards. One is about analogy. It should be an analogy
	that is easy to understand. For example, practice is something needs
	explanation. But for example, old sayings are easy to understand for every
	Japanese. There is no need to explain anything to them if you said the
	sentence. So these two statements both share this feature. And another one,
	it is better to be concise, something that looks like a slogan and has good
	rhyme. So one is about analogy and the other one is about euphony. Based
P5	on these two standards, I selected No.4 and 7.
	No.10 is an improved version of No.4. No.4 is just the original old saying.
	And the word of shame is not so good. And the word of Open reminds
	people of opening the country to the world, which means more
	communication with the foreigners. And another thing is, the Chinese
	character of Open is similar to the Chinese character of Ask, so we made
	this change. And damage is something unpleasant but not so exaggerating
P5	like shame. So we replaced shame with damage.
Interviewer	Who proposed Open?
P5	I think it was P6.
Interviewer	How about damage?

It was me.

# Participant No.6

P5

i articipant i v	
	About No.1, I was thinking about promotion messages that already
	exist, from Japanese political parties. And I think I heard about this
P6	kind of messages, and I just imitated it.
	About the No.2, when i wrote the No.1, I was able to get to know the
	structure that Japan now is facing difficulties, it is necessary to take
	something from the outside to help Japan. In this way, it reminded me
	of that Japan now is out of spirits, which is like cellphone ran out of
P6	battery. So that is how I generated No.2.
	And No.3 is something similar, a silver bullet is necessary for the
P6	dying Japan. This idea just suddenly came to me.
	About No.4, we have a close old saying, which suddenly came to me,
P6	about the cat paw. I tried to work on that to create something.
	Is it because you think Japan needs help, then this message came to
Interviewer	you?
P6	Yes.
P6	Associated this two images.
	About No.5, this is similar to the previous one, in that Japan is now in
	a very dreadful situtaion, it is urgent to do something to fix it. I was
	trying to deliver this massage, and then I looked through my daily life
P6	and found vehicle or bicycle. Then I arrived at the word of wheel.
	And then about No.6, I tried to look even closer to myself and
	associate Japan with human body. So Japan is now suffering a cold,
	and needs refresh, and inhale the air from outside. And outside is
P6	something relevant and close to the image of foreigner. So
	About No.7, it is about rhythm. I wanted to make something with
P6	good rhythm. This is different from the others.
Interviewer	You wanted to make a good expression with No.7?
P6	I didn't think too much about the analogy itself.
Interviewer	You just wanted to make a good statement.
	About No.8, I gave up on (rhythm) and went back to analogy. And
	Then suddenly I thought about that I didn't get vaccinated yet. Then
P6	the word vaccine came to my mind.

	Vaccine will cause a slight cold at the moment injected. So it will be
	something hard at the beginning but in the future one will not suffer
P6	from cold. So structurally it is something similar, so I wrote it down.
	Who did you go from No.7 to No.8? Is it because you were thinking
Interviewer	about cold, so associated with cold vaccine?
	Could be. But between 7 and 8, there was a really long interval, and I
	really thought a lot about it. Thought about a lot of things but maybe
P6	finally went back.
	And No.9, it is something similar to No.6. For this, I still wanted to
P6	generate something simple, though ignoring analogy.
	About No.10, um, this is after the group discussion. And then I
P6	focused more on rhetoric.
	And No.10 is something rhetorical and plus, I remembered we talked
	about with foreigners coming from all over the world, it is good to
P6	have diverse people. So
	About No.11, I went back to the topic of foreign worker. Though we
	might face problems when importing foreigner now, which is
	something similar to the squat before jump, (it is for a better future,
	jumping in the future). It is frequently said in the word of volleyball.
P6	In order to jump highly, it is necessary to squat.
	About No.12, during the group discussion, P5 said something about
	marathon runner. And I said it is not enough as an analogy.
	Something should be added into the sentence. And I wrote this after
P6	giving a deep thought on how to make it a better statement.
	About No.13, well I didn't give that much of thought during this
	period of time. So now Mr. Abe said something about regain Japan,
	so I tried to write something similar. And in order to make it different,
P6	I wrote Japan in capital, but it seems they didn't like it that much.
	About No.14, I went back to analogy again, and trying to say that
	welcoming foreigner might be hard at the beginning, but it is a good
P6	thing for the future. I made this kind of
	About No.14 did you think about creating an analogy or just some
Interviewer	good sentence?
P6	I think I was trying to make a good sentence

	About No.15, before creating this sentence, I was quite stuck, couldn't
	create anything in a long time. And then I was trying to look for
	things close to me, my life. The arrival of foreigner means the arrival
	of new things, right? So in the sense, it is a bit similar to the seat
	change in school. When change seat, the one sits nearby could be
P6	something unfamiliar or total stranger. So it is a bit similar
	I heard you talking about tunnel during the discussion, why didn't you
Interviewer	write it down?
	The group member's reaction is not that much as I expected, so I gave
	up on this idea. Though I had image on this, but because in the
P6	discussion we said No.6 is good, so maybe it is good just to use No.6.
Interviewer	How did you realize the idea of tunnel?
	It is because I was looking at No.3 for quite a long time. And I've
	been having the image of good things will happen in the future if we
	endure what difficulty we had now. So it feels like getting out of the
	dark, there will be light. So the image of moving from dark place to a
	place full of light reminded me of tunnel. And in the famous book of
	snow country, the sentence in the beginning says, it is snow country
	after getting out of tunnel. So I was thinking to create something with
	good rhythm based on this. But because they seemed not so
P6	interested, so I gave up
Interviewer	Can I ask why you focus on No.3?
	Maybe because when P4 and P5 was sharing, some comments were
	written concerning No.1 and 2, and it is time to look at No.3. So it is
	just in order, and when I was trying to create something, coincidently
P6	I arrived at No.3 and was looking at it.
Interviewer	What's the most difficult part in this workshop?
	The 1st individual stage. It was really difficult when I tried to
P6	generate ideas.

# Participant No.9

	Haven't come up with any idea during the first half. At the begining, you
	showed us a table for analogy. Government and human were written in
	that table, so I started to try to use something esle, rather than human.
	After a lot of thinking, I could not find anything. And then I looked away
	and saw the tree outside. Then the image of plant came into my mind. So
	I tried to use this image to create something. The situation in the task is
	to fix the problem of labor shortage, which means we don't have enough
	workforce but we have to do something to improve the situation. So for
	the solution, at first I was thinking about injection. But it doesn't have
	too much difference with cancer, so something related to human being. I
Р9	don't think it is good, so
Interviewer	Why did you think that way?
	We were expected to created innovative things. Finally I didn't write it at
Р9	that time.
Interviewer	Why did you choose to not write?
	Because it is quite similar with the example, it includes human and
	medical tratement. If it doesn't have anything to do with medical
	tratement, maybe I would write. But because it is too similar to the
	example, and I don't want to be influenced by the example too much, I
	didn't write it. So I think it is better to think more aspect, to create more
Р9	idea. So I came up with the idea of plant first.
	There is an old saying goes like "children connects the parents better".
	So children have the ability to make parents close to each other, even if
	the parents were not so close. They will stick together to raise the baby,
Р9	so getting better.
	Cause I can't find any good analogy at first, I changed my way to look
P9	into the old sayings.
	We were trying to create some popular slogan. So around us, and just
	like P8 said about the advertisement at the beginning. Though I thought
	about these, I could not find a good way to connect it with labor
	shortage. So I tried old sayings, which is something similar, around us
	and easy to retrieve. And when I was thinking about the old sayings,
	though it doesn't match with labor shortage too well, I was able to see the
	image and the situation shared something in common that is something
P9	from outside can make difference. So I wrote down it.

	So in this task, we are facing the problem of labor shortage and health
	carer for the seniors, and other possible risks. And in order to persuade
Р9	the public, I used the image of this old saying.
Interviewer	And how the 2nd idea is so different from the 1st idea?
	Um, so at first I was trying to use something rather than human being, So
	I used the image of plant. But then I couldn't find anything else. So I
	reread the materials and noticed we have to create statement. I decided to
	gave up on analogy for a while, and changed my direction to create
	something like slogan. And speaking of slogan, I thought about
Р9	advertisement.
	But I could not connect advertisement and labor shortage, so I gave up
	on advertisement. And then I kept looking for sentences around us, old
	sayings came into my mind. And then I started to search for proper
Р9	sentences from the old sayings.
Р9	So I was thinking about searching in old sayings.
	When I was using old sayings, in my mind, I was trying to create idea
	from somewhere, from something that already exists for long time. P8 is
	good at creating based on recent trend, but I'm not good at it. And I felt a
	bit irritating from what I was doing, so I started to search the knowledge
	or things I knew, or I learnt. As old saying is something exists for a long
	time and everybody knows. Even though I gave up on old saying, I still
	was trying to look for something that already exists for long time, and
	everybody knows. And the opposite can be the elderly anyway,
	something that existed for long time and was well known is good. In this
	sense, old story came into my mind. So I started to search in old story for
	things that can be used as analogy and has the trait that brings something
	from outside to solve problem, which is similar with the situation in the
Р9	task. Then I thought of momotaro.
Р9	Gathering and using kinds of people to solve the problem.
	So, to bring in something from outside and make it stronger, or to
Interviewer	achieve the goal. Something like this, right?
	P8 focused on other aspect, but I constantly focused on 3 things. There is
	a problem, to import something from outside and solve the problem. I
Р9	think we were expected to create something like this.

1	About rugby, it is quite similar with momotaro. Both are about taking
	people from outside to make team and do something together. And then
	recent it is easy to find the news about rugby. And rugby is something
	typical in terms of teamwork. At first I was thinking about using and
	being used, Japanese and foreigner. In this sense, Japanese is superior
	than foreigner, which is something not good. And when I thought about
	momotaro, I found it was a team, and more persuasive to use team. So I
	started to thinking about team, and then I thought about foreigners in
P9	rugby team. And I felt it was a nice idea, so I wrote.
Interviewer	How did you jump from momotaro to rugby team?
	What I wanted to express by the story of momotaro is about equal
	relationship, though it was animals. But in the image of plant and
	children, the relationship is not equal, relating to using and being used.
	And when I thought about momotaro, in this story is something from
	outside and formed a team to solve the problem. And it is not so easy to
	provoke the public's antipathy. Compared with the concept of using
	foreigner to improve Japan, it is better to say it is about teamwork. So I
	decided to do it in the form of team. In this way, after momotaro, I used
Р9	the image of rugby.
	About redbull, after rugby I could not come up with anything more, so I
Р9	went back to the idea of plant.
P9	So I was trying to use nutrition.
	When thinking about nutrition, I recalled yesterday I drank some energy
Р9	drink.
	And energy drinking is something similar with what I wrote at the
	beginning. It is also about taking something from outside to get back in
	good shape when tired. And among all the energy drink, Redbull has the
	advertisement of "Redbull gives you the wings to fly", and it looks like a
	popular slogan. So I wrote down redbull trying to make something based
Р9	on it.
Interviewer	How did you come up with the next idea?
L	

	After discussion, I found momotaro was quite accepted by the group.
	And the reason why it was accepted, according to P7, is about equal
	relationship. Using and being used relationship is not so proper in a
	slogan according to her. So I was impressed. And another thing
	impressed me is that P8 was focusing on a different aspect than me and
	P7. And he was trying to created something from far distance. Influenced
	by him, I tried and was able to find something with far distance that
Р9	looks irrelavant at the firStSight (but actually related).
	And at that time I was trying to find some far distance image that shows
	equal relationship. And at that moment, I just turned back to the topic of
	plant. And when I was thinking about treating everyone equally, the
Р9	famous flower song came into my mind.
	So before group communication, equity didn't influence that much. But
	after group discussion, you realised the importance of equity and start to
	focus on it. And then because you were thinking about plant. so you
Interviewer	thought about this famous song. Is it correct?
	To be more precise, because I had already created momotaro and rugby,
	the concept of equity already came into my mind. But after talking with
	the other two members, I realized that equity, which I proposed, was
	important, based on the positive feedback from the other two members. It
Р9	is important and appropriate to consider equity.
Interviewer	After discussion, you focused on it.
Р9	Yes, I became confident with it.
	About hinomaru bento, when I was trying to create something, P8 said
	something about Exile, someone left the group. And because of it this
	group succeed after dramastic change. From here, I got an inspiration
	from the leaving. P8 talked about changes generated by it, trying to bring
Р9	back the balance.
Interviewer	So it is good to leave? or not?

	The situation after leaving is not good. I felt it is an interesing
	perspective from P8's story. So similarly, Japan is now in a situation
	lack of peace because of lack of people, someone necessary. So I
	agreed with P8 from a different perspective, saying it matches with the
	situation in the task, which is short of something. The shortage will cause
	inconvinience, or loneliness, boring or tasteless. And this kind of
	loneliness, tasteless situation is what I want to show by this idea. And
	about the analogy, I tried to think but could not come up with good ideas.
	And then I noticed the taste in the tasteless, which reminded me of food,
Р9	bento.
Interviewer	How easy it is to think of hinomaru bento from tasteless?
Р9	Mainly from tasteless, I thought of hinomaru bento.
Interviewer	short of people, tasteless, hinomaru bento. Something like this?
Р9	Yes, that path.
Interviewer	Did you feel it as an insight?
	I didn't think it was a good idea. I wish I could find a better image to
	depict the situation of loneliness, boring, tasteless. But I got the image of
Р9	hinomaru bento soon, so got fixed on it.
	About the Aoyama university, I wrote something about rugby, and in
	group discussion, I selected Redbull and momotaro. But P8 said the idea
	of rugby was good too. So before conversation, rugby and momotaro
	were in the same group in my opinion. However I had to choose one
P9	from the two. At that time I was trying to use the far distance image.
	In the case, it is about foreign worker, and in rugby it is actually foreign
	worker too. So if I selected this, it would be totally the same and it was
	not interesting at all. That's why I choosed the other one, momotaro. But
	then in the group communication, I was told rugby was good too. Then I
	decided if I have chance to proposed more, I would propose rugby in the
	later phase. And then in the second stage, I wanted to propose something
	similar to rugby but not rugby itself cause it was not good (to use the
	same image), and something has teamwork, so I came up with the idea of
Р9	ekiden. And everybody knows Ekiden.
Interviewer	How did you go from bento back to teamwork?
	I tried really hard to create something related to lonelieness or boring,
	but I could not. So I gave up on the structure of supply the shortage and
Р9	proposed this idea.

	And because we were running out of time, and during the discussion
Р9	rugby got positive feedback, so I wrote it down for the time being.
Interviewer	Did you proposed any new idea in group work?
	my goal is to make good sentence based on ideas proposed in the
	previous stages. At first, I was not so sure of what to do in the group
	work. I thought it was to create good sentence based on the images as
Р9	kind of final conclusion.

### Participant No.11

InterviewerWhat is No.1?P11This is the problem.InterviewerAnd No.2?P11This is what is needed to be solvedP11These are also about the things to be solved in a more detailed way.P11These are also about the things to be solved in a more detailed way.P11What everyone is worried aboutP11Problems to solveP11And this is about what is the benefitP11This "agriculture" is the domain, labor force in agriculture industry.InterviewerSo this is also one of the benefits, righ?P11Yes, it is a benefit. And "who will support your children" is my first statement. I was trying to make the voters to realize the necessity ofP11Iaborforce in the future in the way that associating children and laborforce.So you were trying to say that the current lack of labor might cause the lackInterviewerof supporter for your children in the future, right?P11Yes, and so it is necessary to import foreign labors.P11I wanted the voters to realize this.P11So the message of "your children might have no supporters" is a negative statement that make the audiences uneasy. And next I tried to makeP11So the message of "your children might have no.P11Because I think "who will support your children?" is a negative message.P11No. I was trying approach from both sides.P11No, I was trying approach from both sides.P11No, I was trying approach from both sides.	Participant N	Participant No.11	
InterviewerAnd No.2?P11This is what is needed to be solvedP11These are also about the things to be solved in a more detailed way.P11What everyone is worried aboutP11Problems to solveP11And this is about what is the benefitP11This "agriculture" is the domain, labor force in agriculture industry.InterviewerSo this is also one of the benefits, right?Yes, it is a benefit. And "who will support your children" is my first statement. I was trying to make the voters to realize the necessity of laborforce in the future in the way that associating children and laborforce.So you were trying to say that the current lack of labor might cause the lack of supporter for your children in the future, right?P11Yes, and so it is necessary to import foreign labors.P11I wanted the voters to realize this.So the message of "your children might have no supporters" is a negative statement that make the audiences uneasy. And next I tried to makeP11Because I think "who will support your children?" is a negative message.P11No, I was trying approach from both sides.	Interviewer	What is No.1?	
P11This is what is needed to be solvedP11These are also about the things to be solved in a more detailed way.P11What everyone is worried aboutP11Problems to solveP11And this is about what is the benefitP11This "agriculture" is the domain, labor force in agriculture industry.InterviewerSo this is also one of the benefits, right?Yes, it is a benefit. And "who will support your children" is my first statement. I was trying to make the voters to realize the necessity ofP11laborforce in the future in the way that associating children and laborforce.So you were trying to say that the current lack of labor might cause the lack of supporter for your children in the future, right?P11I wanted the voters to realize this.P11I wanted the voters to realize this.P11I wanted the voters to realize this.P11So the message of "your children might have no supporters" is a negative statement that make the audiences uneasy. And next I tried to makeP11Because I think "who will support your children?" is a negative message.P11No, I was trying approach from both sides.	P11	This is the problem.	
P11These are also about the things to be solved in a more detailed way.P11What everyone is worried aboutP11Problems to solveP11And this is about what is the benefitP11This "agriculture" is the domain, labor force in agriculture industry.InterviewerSo this is also one of the benefits, right?Yes, it is a benefit. And "who will support your children" is my first statement. I was trying to make the voters to realize the necessity ofP11laborforce in the future in the way that associating children and laborforce.So you were trying to say that the current lack of labor might cause the lack of supporter for your children in the future, right?P11Yes, and so it is necessary to import foreign labors.P11I wanted the voters to realize this.So the message of "your children might have no supporters" is a negative statement that make the audiences uneasy. And next I tried to makeP11Because I think "who will support your children?" is a negative message.P11No, I was trying approach from both sides.	Interviewer	And No.2?	
P11What everyone is worried aboutP11Problems to solveP11And this is about what is the benefitP11This "agriculture" is the domain, labor force in agriculture industry.InterviewerSo this is also one of the benefits, right?Yes, it is a benefit. And "who will support your children" is my first statement. I was trying to make the voters to realize the necessity ofP11laborforce in the future in the way that associating children and laborforce.So you were trying to say that the current lack of labor might cause the lack of supporter for your children in the future, right?P11I wanted the voters to realize this.P11I wanted the voters to realize this.P11I wanted the voters to realize this.P11So the message of "your children might have no supporters" is a negative statement that make the audiences uneasy. And next I tried to makeP11Because I think "who will support your children?" is a negative message.P11No, I was trying approach from both sides.	P11	This is what is needed to be solved	
P11         Problems to solve           P11         And this is about what is the benefit           P11         This "agriculture" is the domain, labor force in agriculture industry.           Interviewer         So this is also one of the benefits, right?           Yes, it is a benefit. And "who will support your children" is my first statement. I was trying to make the voters to realize the necessity of           P11         laborforce in the future in the way that associating children and laborforce.           So you were trying to say that the current lack of labor might cause the lack           Interviewer         of supporter for your children in the future, right?           P11         Yes, and so it is necessary to import foreign labors.           P11         I wanted the voters to realize this.           So the message of "your children might have no supporters" is a negative statement that make the audiences uneasy. And next I tried to make           P11         something positive message, then I wrote the next one.           Interviewer         What made you change in this way?           P11         Because I think "who will support your children?" is a negative message.           Interviewer         Did you think negative message is not good?           P11         No, I was trying approach from both sides.	P11	These are also about the things to be solved in a more detailed way.	
P11And this is about what is the benefitP11This "agriculture" is the domain, labor force in agriculture industry.InterviewerSo this is also one of the benefits, right?Yes, it is a benefit. And "who will support your children" is my first statement. I was trying to make the voters to realize the necessity ofP11laborforce in the future in the way that associating children and laborforce.So you were trying to say that the current lack of labor might cause the lack of supporter for your children in the future, right?P11Yes, and so it is necessary to import foreign labors.P11I wanted the voters to realize this.So the message of "your children might have no supporters" is a negative statement that make the audiences uneasy. And next I tried to makeP11Something positive message, then I wrote the next one.InterviewerWhat made you change in this way?P11Because I think "who will support your children?" is a negative message.InterviewerDid you think negative message is not good?P11No, I was trying approach from both sides.	P11	What everyone is worried about	
P11This "agriculture" is the domain, labor force in agriculture industry.InterviewerSo this is also one of the benefits, right?Yes, it is a benefit. And "who will support your children" is my first statement. I was trying to make the voters to realize the necessity ofP11laborforce in the future in the way that associating children and laborforce.So you were trying to say that the current lack of labor might cause the lack of supporter for your children in the future, right?P11Yes, and so it is necessary to import foreign labors.P11I wanted the voters to realize this.So the message of "your children might have no supporters" is a negative statement that make the audiences uneasy. And next I tried to makeP11Something positive message, then I wrote the next one.InterviewerDid you think negative message is not good?P11No, I was trying approach from both sides.	P11	Problems to solve	
InterviewerSo this is also one of the benefits, right?Yes, it is a benefit. And "who will support your children" is my first statement. I was trying to make the voters to realize the necessity ofP11laborforce in the future in the way that associating children and laborforce.So you were trying to say that the current lack of labor might cause the lack of supporter for your children in the future, right?P11Yes, and so it is necessary to import foreign labors.P11I wanted the voters to realize this.So the message of "your children might have no supporters" is a negative statement that make the audiences uneasy. And next I tried to makeP11Something positive message, then I wrote the next one.InterviewerWhat made you change in this way?P11Because I think "who will support your children?" is a negative message.InterviewerDid you think negative message is not good?P11No, I was trying approach from both sides.	P11	And this is about what is the benefit	
Yes, it is a benefit. And "who will support your children" is my first statement. I was trying to make the voters to realize the necessity ofP11laborforce in the future in the way that associating children and laborforce.So you were trying to say that the current lack of labor might cause the lackInterviewerof supporter for your children in the future, right?P11Yes, and so it is necessary to import foreign labors.P11I wanted the voters to realize this.So the message of "your children might have no supporters" is a negative statement that make the audiences uneasy. And next I tried to makeP11Something positive message, then I wrote the next one.InterviewerWhat made you change in this way?P11Because I think "who will support your children?" is a negative message.InterviewerDid you think negative message is not good?P11No, I was trying approach from both sides.	P11	This "agriculture" is the domain, labor force in agriculture industry.	
statement. I was trying to make the voters to realize the necessity ofP11laborforce in the future in the way that associating children and laborforce.So you were trying to say that the current lack of labor might cause the lackInterviewerof supporter for your children in the future, right?P11Yes, and so it is necessary to import foreign labors.P11I wanted the voters to realize this.So the message of "your children might have no supporters" is a negative statement that make the audiences uneasy. And next I tried to makeP11something positive message, then I wrote the next one.InterviewerWhat made you change in this way?P11Because I think "who will support your children?" is a negative message.InterviewerDid you think negative message is not good?P11No, I was trying approach from both sides.	Interviewer	So this is also one of the benefits, right?	
P11laborforce in the future in the way that associating children and laborforce.So you were trying to say that the current lack of labor might cause the lackInterviewerof supporter for your children in the future, right?P11Yes, and so it is necessary to import foreign labors.P11I wanted the voters to realize this.So the message of "your children might have no supporters" is a negative statement that make the audiences uneasy. And next I tried to makeP11InterviewerWhat made you change in this way?P11Because I think "who will support your children?" is a negative message.InterviewerDid you think negative message is not good?P11No, I was trying approach from both sides.		Yes, it is a benefit. And "who will support your children" is my first	
So you were trying to say that the current lack of labor might cause the lackInterviewerof supporter for your children in the future, right?P11Yes, and so it is necessary to import foreign labors.P11I wanted the voters to realize this.So the message of "your children might have no supporters" is a negative statement that make the audiences uneasy. And next I tried to makeP11something positive message, then I wrote the next one.InterviewerWhat made you change in this way?P11Because I think "who will support your children?" is a negative message.InterviewerDid you think negative message is not good?P11No, I was trying approach from both sides.		statement. I was trying to make the voters to realize the necessity of	
Interviewerof supporter for your children in the future, right?P11Yes, and so it is necessary to import foreign labors.P11I wanted the voters to realize this.P11So the message of "your children might have no supporters" is a negative statement that make the audiences uneasy. And next I tried to makeP11something positive message, then I wrote the next one.InterviewerWhat made you change in this way?P11Because I think "who will support your children?" is a negative message.InterviewerDid you think negative message is not good?P11No, I was trying approach from both sides.	P11	laborforce in the future in the way that associating children and laborforce.	
P11Yes, and so it is necessary to import foreign labors.P11I wanted the voters to realize this.P11So the message of "your children might have no supporters" is a negative statement that make the audiences uneasy. And next I tried to makeP11something positive message, then I wrote the next one.InterviewerWhat made you change in this way?P11Because I think "who will support your children?" is a negative message.InterviewerDid you think negative message is not good?P11No, I was trying approach from both sides.		So you were trying to say that the current lack of labor might cause the lack	
P11I wanted the voters to realize this.So the message of "your children might have no supporters" is a negative statement that make the audiences uneasy. And next I tried to makeP11something positive message, then I wrote the next one.InterviewerWhat made you change in this way?P11Because I think "who will support your children?" is a negative message.InterviewerDid you think negative message is not good?P11No, I was trying approach from both sides.	Interviewer	of supporter for your children in the future, right?	
So the message of "your children might have no supporters" is a negative statement that make the audiences uneasy. And next I tried to makeP11something positive message, then I wrote the next one.InterviewerWhat made you change in this way?P11Because I think "who will support your children?" is a negative message.InterviewerDid you think negative message is not good?P11No, I was trying approach from both sides.	P11	Yes, and so it is necessary to import foreign labors.	
statement that make the audiences uneasy. And next I tried to makeP11something positive message, then I wrote the next one.InterviewerWhat made you change in this way?P11Because I think "who will support your children?" is a negative message.InterviewerDid you think negative message is not good?P11No, I was trying approach from both sides.	P11	I wanted the voters to realize this.	
P11something positive message, then I wrote the next one.InterviewerWhat made you change in this way?P11Because I think "who will support your children?" is a negative message.InterviewerDid you think negative message is not good?P11No, I was trying approach from both sides.		So the message of "your children might have no supporters" is a negative	
InterviewerWhat made you change in this way?P11Because I think "who will support your children?" is a negative message.InterviewerDid you think negative message is not good?P11No, I was trying approach from both sides.		statement that make the audiences uneasy. And next I tried to make	
P11Because I think "who will support your children?" is a negative message.InterviewerDid you think negative message is not good?P11No, I was trying approach from both sides.	P11	something positive message, then I wrote the next one.	
InterviewerDid you think negative message is not good?P11No, I was trying approach from both sides.	Interviewer	What made you change in this way?	
P11 No, I was trying approach from both sides.	P11	Because I think "who will support your children?" is a negative message.	
	Interviewer	Did you think negative message is not good?	
Interviewer But this is not so well analyzed, right?	P11	No, I was trying approach from both sides.	
	Interviewer	But this is not so well analyzed, right?	

	No, I had lots of ideas in my mind, but since this one is negative, I thought I
P11	should propose a positive message.
Interviewer	So, you were trying to create a framework for the pproblem solving?
	Yes, I had a framework. And this "Japan's successor" is an example of
	positive message, to expand the position for people who will turn into future
P11	labor because we are going to need labors in the future.
Interviewer	Is it analogy?
	It was not, but I was thinking about the lack of labor for the successor for
P11	the traditional art so I wrote this.
Interviewer	But is there any item related with analogy?
	A little. Between the concept of art successor and economic developer, there
P11	is something similar.
Interviewer	But this does not have any analogy?
P11	No, this one does not have any.
P11	So I now turned dto education domain.
P11	Um, but this one is not analogy.
Interviewer	So the concept of who will support your children is too abstract?
	Yes, I was thinking like that and wrote something down. And I gradually
P11	understand it might not be a good way to do it like this.
P11	And this balancing toy is something analogical.
	At the first I was thinking with the increasing of elderly people, the
	population structure will become unbalanced. Then I was trying to think of
P11	something which is unbalanced, I found this balancing toy.
	And in order to keep balance, the base is needed. This is just like the case of
	young generation and labor force, if the young and labor foce are in
P11	shortage, nobody will support the other.
Interviewer	So you were trying to deal with the problem of unbalance.
P11	Yes, and when I tried to think about unbalance stuff, the toy came to me.
P11	And foreign workers is the base for the toy.
Interviewer	And in this case, the perspective is from children's perspective?
P11	No, it is from the parents' perspective. Your children.
	And then next you came up with the idea with one's own future when
Interviewer	getting old
P11	Yes.
Interviewer	Can you tell me the process?

	About how I thought about it? They are all about the future. The future of
P11	your children, and your own future.
Interviewer	About the pitching statement. The lower body is foreign workers?
	So it was similar with the previous statement. For balance toy the base is
P11	important, and for the pitcher, the lower body is important.
Interviewer	How did you think about this pitcher idea?
P11	Well I think they are the same.
Interviewer	This is about toy
P11	And this is about baseball.
	And the reason why I thought about baseball is because I was trying to think
P11	about images to which base is important.
Interviewer	About "can't think in long term"
	I was mainly thinking about the future, And I thought this kind of ideas
	were good. But the problem existing in the voters is that they could not
P11	think in a long run. This is not a statement.
Interviewer	And here you were trying to
P11	summerize things so far
Interviewer	And trying to evaluate if it is good/bad, and what to do next
P11	and broaden my way of thinking
	All the statements I wrote share one common thing is that they are all
P11	concerining about the future. So I just wrote it down.
Interviewer	You thought it was not good?
P11	It was just about the existance of this trend
Interviewer	How about this statement about "pass on the beautiful scenery"?
	This one is similar with the one of "successor". The difference is just I used
	the scenery as a concrete thing, because it is difficult to think about Japan in
P11	a long run. But in the case of scenery, it might be easier to understand.
	Here is about they can't think in a long run, and next I was trying to write
P11	something positive
	Because I thought the voters can't think in a long run, I used the next
P11	generation driving them to think for the future.
	Except the pitching statement, all the statements are for driving them to
P11	think more about the future.
	This is I added something just becauseI think maybe the sentence is not
	-

	And this one is just something I was thinking about, that it might be not
P11	proper to write words like foreigners.
	Cause I thought why Japanese voters are against the importation of foreign
	workers might be because they are still exclusive, don't like foreign things
	that much. Therefore I think it might be better not to use any words that
P11	shows this kind of meaning.
P11	And it is one of voters' problem.
Interviewer	So you created the idea of "old man"?
	When I was trying to think of some image of this exclusiveness, it is easy to
P11	come up with this kind of "old man" story. "Old man in the rural area"
	How did you come up with the next idea of pitcher? Cause before this
Interviewer	statement, you were talking about exclusiveness.
	Cause in baseball, there are some pitchers, who don't want to exchange with
P11	somebody else. It is kind of exclusive too. So I compared it with this
Interviewer	So the two ideas are the same because they all like being alone.
P11	They don't want to accept help from the others.
	And because Japanese likes baseball. So they will soon get the point if they
P11	saw the statement.
	When you were creating statements, do you consider if others would accept
Interviewer	it or not?
P11	Yes, I would consider.
Interviewer	What about the statement of "Gas"
	Cause I was comparing it with human, like old man and pitcher. Then I was
P11	thinking what it could be if i compare it to machine.
Interviewer	How did you jump from the image of pitcher to machine?
	I think the interval should be quite long. I restarted to think about ideas, and
	tried to focus on analogy and was trying to think except the images of
P11	human, what would it be if I want to compare Japan to other things.
Interviewer	So from here, you started to focus on analogy
P11	Yes, I think I started to focus on analogy from here.
	So you were trying to compare the situation of importing foreign workers
Interviewer	into Japan to something else, and then you found the image of gas, right?
	So, the previous statements were focusing on the background, to create
	analogy. So I created old man and balance toy. And then, after that, I was
P11	trying to find something similar to the example of "Death is like cancer". So

	"importing foreign workers is like gas".
Interviewer	Did you create the statement after you checked the reading materials?
	No. I think at that time, we were running out of time creating new ideas.
	And because no time left and I don't have any new idea, I went back to the
	problem and the other ideas I had during the previous thinking process, I
P11	found this.
Interviewer	And about the charge?
	So this is similar to the idea of gas. And I added "the next generation is
P11	waiting" trying to emphasize the future.
Interviewer	And about the tripod?
	This, I went back to unstable again. Maybe I checked the idea of balance
	toy once more and trying to find something else that can be related with
	unstable, I found tripod. The other two options, education and safety are
	casually chosen, but the point I was trying to say here is that foreign labor
P11	importation is important.
Interviewer	And how did you change from the previous one to this idea?
	I guess I was stuck at that time, so I went back to see the ideas I created so
P11	far. From the idea of balance toy, I found this tripod.
Interviewer	What about this boat rowers?
P11	I was thinking about machine, like car, so next I thought of boat.
	So, from here is the group discussion. Your group set some rules to create
Interviewer	statements right?
P11	Yes.
Interviewer	So based on that, you proposed the next idea?
	This is not a statement. It is just something I thought at that moment. I was
	trying to decide whether it should be more heathier or just keep being
P11	healthy.
P11	So this is the healthy rule we set. The Cod liver oil Just like vegetable juice.
Interviewer	So using the Cod liver oil it is possible to get healthier?
P11	Yes.
	And how did you change from the idea of Cod liver drop to the increasing
Interviewer	friendship?

	Because P10 and P11 they were not thinking that much about future, their
	statements were mainly about human body, like drugs or so. But I think
P11	maybe future is better, I created the next statement about a healthier future.
Interviewer	So these are quite similar
P11	But not analogical.
Interviewer	How about the injection to children
	So it is similar with the drug, bitter but good for human. But I put children
P11	there to hint the future.
Interviewer	So you combined health and future, that is injection and children.
P11	Yes, and it is similar to the drug.
	And the next note is a question for myself, if it is good to create message
P11	just for the elderly.
	So you summerized again and trying to find out what kind of statement to
Interviewer	propose.
P11	Yes.
	This massage statement says about to stop using the traditional ways, like
	using massage to cure desease, go to hospital is better, is what I wanted to
P11	say in this sentence.
Interviewer	The traditional way didn't work. So stop it.
	Yes. To accept injection. So to accept to do something else by someone
P11	else, it is impossible to be on one's own.
P11	And later I wrote some notes about the difference between statements.
	And I added the bitter but better part in the original statement, emphasize
	the pain from injection. Because I think it is an important element, the
P11	painful part.
P11	And Cod liver drop is sweet, so (it might be not so good).
	And in the next statement, the foreign workers are medicine (for the old
P11	man).
Interviewer	And medicine has the image
P11	Image of negative feeling.
Interviewer	But at the same time
P11	It is good for the body.
Interviewer	And the next one is about the future too.
P11	Yes.
P11	So I took the idea of seirogan, to be specific of what is the drug.

P11	I tried kinds of sentence (wiith the same concept)
P11	Like the next one, laughing with children, happy in the future.
Interviewer	And this is from negative to positive
P11	Right, from cry to laugh
	Cause you think negative is not good, you changed it into positve in the next
Interviewer	sentence,
P11	Yes.
P11	And that is pretty much from the group discussion.
P11	And I proposed blood transfusion
	The reason is because I was trying to find something that is usually
P11	insufficient for ladies
P11	And something that might be added to.
	But because the case is not for the future, blood transfusion is for the future,
P11	it might be not so good to use this image.
Interviewer	What do you think is the most difficult part?
	We could not propose any better idea in the group discussion part. The one
	about seirogan was pretty good. It is hard to find something better than that.
P11	And we didn't change our policy to create statement as well.
Interviewer	When did you change policy usually?
P11	When I got stuck.
	But it was the end of the workshop. We didn't have so many time left and
	though we didn't change the policy, it was not so possible to find ideas
P11	better than seirogan, so
	Because the group had already set the rule. was it possible that even you
Interviewer	wanted but didn't feel the necessity to change the policy?
	It was purely because P12's idea is better, and I thought it was right to go
P11	down this way.
	P12's method was better than mine, so it was purely because we couldn't
P11	propose any new better statement, about why I felt depressed at the end.
Interviewer	Were you helped or inspired by others during the workshop?

	I think the P10 and P12's idea about nutrition and body is good. It is easy to
	understand. And I defined the problem as people cannot think in the long
	run, but P12 defined the task as how to express advantage when there is
	disadvantage. What I was trying to do was to tell the others the
	disadvantage is not actually disadvantage if looked in a long run, but P12
	was saying the advantage is bigger than disadvantage afterall. And I thought
	his definition for the problem is way better than mine. So I approached to
P11	his definition.